John D. Lee, First Trial

Wells Spicer Opening Statement

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
[Rogerson did not		[Bk 4 131] JULY	
transcribe Spicer's		29 TH , 1885 JURY	
opening for the	[[Bk 6 17]]	CALLED, ALL	
defense.]	SPICER ³⁰¹	PRESENT.	
	SPICER	WELLS SPICER ESQ., MADE THE	
		FOLLOWING	
		U OPENING	
		ADDRESS ON	
		THE PART OF	
		THE DEFEN D SE .	[[Bk 7 13]]
	MAY IT PLEASE	MAY IT PLEASE	MAY IT PLEASE
	THE COURT	THE COURT,	THE COURT AND
	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
	THE JURY	THE JURY:	THE JURY
	18	EIGHTEEN	18
	YEARS AGO	YEARS AGO	YEARS AGO
	TODAY A	TO-DAY A	TODAY A
	LARGE	LARGE	LARGE
	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
	TRAIN, RICHLY	TRAIN RICHLY	TRAIN RICHLY
	LADEN WITH	LADEN WITH	LADEN WITH
	PROPERTY TEAMS	PROPERTY TEAMS	PROPERTY WITH
	AND	AND	TEAMS <i>TOOLS</i> [?] AND WITH
	STOCK WERE	STOCK WERE	STOCK WERE
	WENDING THEIR	WENDING THEIR	WENDING THEIR
	WENDING THEIR WAY	WENDING IIIEIK WAY	WENDING THEIR WAY
	ACROSS THE	ACROSS THE	ACROSS
	CONTINENT IN	CONTINENT IN	CONTINENT IN
	SEARCH OF NEW	SEARCH OF NEW	SEARCH OF NEW
	HOMES UPON	HOMES UPON	HOMES UPON
	PACIFIC	THE PACIFIC	THE PACIFIC
	COAST THEY	COAST . THEY	COAST THEY
	HAD PASSED	HAD PASSED	HAD PASSED
	THE RICH	THE RI G CH	THE RICH
	FIELDS OF	FIELDAS OF	FIELDS OF
	NEBRASKA,	NEBRASKA AND	NEBRASKA AND
	THE STERILE	THE STERRILE	THE STERILE
	DI AINIC AND	STIERRILILE	
	PLAINS AND	PLAINS AND	PLAINS[?] AND

^{301.} There is a double purple line diagonally across the page with "**NOT TRANSCRIBED**" written above the line.

STE	EPPES OF THE	STEPPES OF THE	STEPPES OF THE
RO	CKY	ROCKY	ROCKY
МО	UNTAINS	MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAINS
THI	EY HAD	AND HAD	AND HAD
WE	NDED THEIR	WENDED THEIR	WENDED THEIR
WA	Y TO THE	WAY INTO THE	WAY INTO THE
VA	LLEYS OF	VALLEYS OF	VALLEYS OF
UTA	AH. SO FAR I	UTAH. SO FAR I	UTAH SO FAR I
FOI	LOW THE	FOLLOW THE	FOLLOW THE
PRO	DSECUTION.	PROSECUTION , .	PROSECUTION
FRO	OM THIS ON	FROM THIS ON,	FROM THIS ON
THI	Ξ	THE	THE
PRO	DSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
IN	ΓHEIR	IN THEIR	IN THEIR
OPI	ENING	OPENING	OPENING
FOI	LOW TOO	FOLLOW TOO	FOLLOW TOO
CLO	DSELY	CLOSELY THE	CLOSELY
		CIRCUMSTANCE	
< <u>M</u>	RS.	S MRS.	MRS.
STE	ENHOUSE'S	STENHOUSE'S	STENHOUSE'S
BO	OK> FOR ME	BOOK FOR ME	BOOK FOR ME
ТО	FOLLOW	TO FOLLOW	TO FOLLOW
THI	EM. THIS	THEM. THIS	THEM THIS
< TF	AIN≻	TRAIN	TRAIN
CO	NSISTED OF	CONSISTED OF	CONSISTED OF
SO	METHING	SOM W EWHERE	SOMEWHERE
SON	MEWHERE		
AB	JUT	ABOUT A	ABOUT
HU	NDRED 20	I20	120
SOU	JLS MEN	SOUL D S, MEN,	SOULS MEN
WO	MEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CH	LDREN	CH L ILDREN.	CHILDREN
THI	EY	THEY	THEY
WA	NDERED TO	WANDERED TO	ENTERED
TH	E VALLEYS	THE VALLEYS	VALLEYS
OF	UTAH,	OF UTAH TO	OF UTAH
THI	ROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGH
WH	AT IS	WHAT IS	WHAT IS
KN	OWN AS	KNOWN AS	KNOWN AS
EM	IGRATION	EMIGRATI O N	EMIGRATION
CA	NYON. FROM	CANYON. FROM	CANYON FROM
], THIS THEY	THIS THE Y	THIS THEY
E	NDED THEIR	WENDED THEIR	WENDED THEIR
WA	Y	WAY	WAY

RS

BT

SOUTHERLY,	SOUTHE L RLY,	SOUTHERLY
PURSUING	PURSUING THE	PURSUING THE
SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN
ROUTE IN	ROUTE IN	ROUTE IN
SEARCH OF	SEARCH OF	SEARCH OF
NEW HOMES	NEW HOMES	NEW HOMES
<in> SOUTHERN</in>	IN SOUTHERN	IN SOUTHERN
CALIFORNIA, A	CALIFORNIA. A	CALIFORNIA A
DISTANCE	DI D STANCE	DESTINATION
FATE	THAT FATE HAD	THAT FATE HAD
DECREED THAT	DECREED	DECREED
THEY NEVER	THEY SHOULD	THEY NEVER
SHOULD REACH.	NEVER REACH.	SHOULD REACH
THIS TRAIN WAS	THIS TRAIN WAS	THIS TRAIN WAS
A LARGE	A LARGE	A LARGE
ONE = WAS A	ONE—WAS A	ONE WAS A
RICH ONE; THEY	RICH ONE. THEY	RICH ONE THEY
CAMEI	CAME, I	CAME I
BELIEVE	BELIEVE,	BELIEVE
MOSTLY FROM	MOSTLY FROM	MOSTLY FROM
THE STATE OF	THE STATE OF	THE STATE OF
ARKANSAS.	ARKANSAS.	ARKANSAS
THEY HAD	THEY HAD	THEY HAD
SOMEWHERES	SOMEWHERES	SOMEWHERES
20 TO 31	FROM 20 TO 3I	FROM 20 TO 31
WAGONS,	WAGONS—	WAGONS
LARGE WAGONS	LARGE WAGONS	LARGE WAGONS
HEAVILY	HEAVILY	HEAVILY
LADEN. THOSE	LADE D N. THESE	LADEN THOSE
WAGONS WERE	WAGONS WERE	WAGONS WERE
DRAWN BY	DRAWN BY	DRAWN BY
OXEN, 4 AND	OXEN FOUR TO	OXEN 4 OR
6 YOKE TO	SIX YOKE TO	6 YOKE TO
THE TEAM.	THE TEAM.	THE TEAM
BESIDES	BESIDES	BESIDES
THESE THEY	THESE THEY	THESE THEY
HAD A LARGE	HAD A LARGE	HAD A LARGE
HERD OF LOOSE	HERD OF LOOSE	HERD OF LOOSE
CATTLE =	CATTLE —,	CATTLE
STOCK,	STOCK— THAT	STOCK
THAT	THEY WERE	THEY
WERE DRIVEN	DRIVING WITH	WERE DRIVING
WITH THEM.	THEM.	WITH THEM
WEARIED,	WEARIED,	WEARIED

RS

BT

FATIGUED,	FATIGUED,	FATIGUED
HUNGRY	HUNGRY	HUNGRY
EXHAUSTED	EXHAUSTED,	EXHAUSTED
THEY CAME	THE M Y CAME	THEY CAME
DOWN INTO THE	DOWN INTO THE	DOWN TO THE
VALLEYS OF	VALLEYS OF	VALLEYS OF
UTAH	UTAH,	UTAH
THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THROUGH
EMIGRATION	EMIGRATION	EMIGRATION
CANYON. THERE	CANYON. THERE	CANYON THERE
WE SEE	WE SAY SEE	WE SEE
THEM RESTING,	THEY RESTED —	THEY RESTED
RESTED	RESTED	[space] RESTED
FOR A BRIEF	FOR A BRIEF	FOR A BRIEF
≤TIME≥, AND	TIME; AND	TIME AND
PASSED	THEN PASSED	PASSED
ON	ON TO	ON
THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THROUGH
SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
OF UTAH,	OF UTAH.	OF UTAH
PASSING ALL	PASSING ALL	PASSED ALL
THE	THE	THE
SETTLEMENTS	S T ETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
OF UTAH, AND	OF UTAH AND	OF UTAH AND
AFTER,	AFTER	AFTER
REACHING	REACHING A	REACHING THE
DESERT	DESIRABLE	DESERT
PLAINS BEYOND	PLACE BEYOND	PLAINS BEYOND
THOSE PLAINS	THESE PLAINS	THOSE PLAINS
THAT ARE	THAT ARE	THAT ARE
MARKED UPON	MARKED ON	MARKED UPON
OUR OLD	OUR OLD	OUR <i>OWN</i> [?] ^{[[14]]}
ATLASES AS	ATLASES AS	ATLASES AS
THE GREAT	THE "G REAT	THE GREAT
AMERICAN	AMERICAN	AMERICAN
DESERT, THERE	DESERT. THERE	DESERT THERE
THEY MET	THEY MET	THEY MET
THEIR DOOM,	THEIR DOOM;	THEIR DOOM
THERE	THERE THEY	THERE
ALL PERISHED,	ALL PERISHED,	ALL PERISHED
SAVE ONLY	SAVE ONLY THE	SAVE ONLY THE
SMALLER	SMALL	SMALLER
CHILDREN	CHILDREN. ^[132]	CHILDREN ¶
IN THE LINE OF	IN THE LINE OF	IN THE LINE OF

RS

BT

RT

RS

	DEFENSE	OUR DEFENSE,	OUR DEFENSE
	TLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE	JURY WE	THE JURY, WE	THE JURY WE
ARE	NOT GOING	ARE NOT GOING	ARE NOT GOING
TOG	LOSS OVER	TO GLOSS OVER	TO GLOSS OVER
THIS	HORRID	THIS HORRID	THIS HORRID
CRIN	IE, WE ARE	CRIME; WE ARE	CRIME WE ARE
NOT	GOING TO	NOT GOING TO	NOT GOING TO
SPEA	K OF IT AS	TREAT OF IT AS	SPEAK OF IT AS
A LIO	GHT AND	A LIGHT	A LIGHT OR
TRIV		TRIVIAL	TRIVIAL
AFFA	AIR, AS A	AFFAIR ; , AS A	AFFAIR AS A
COM	MON	COMMON	COMMON
OCC	URRENCE,	OCCURRENCE;	OCCURRENCE
BUT	IN THE	BUT IN THE	BUT IN THE
LAN	GUAGE OF	LANGUAGE OF	LANGUAGE OF
THE		THE	THE
PROS	SECUTION	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION
SHA	LL SAY,	SHALL SAY	SHALL SAY
THA	T IT HAS	THAT IT HAS	THAT IT HAS
NEV	ER BEEN	NEVER BEEN	NEVER BEEN
EXC	ELLED IN	EXCELLED IN	EXCELLED IN
FIEN	DISHNESS	FIENDISHNESS;	FIENDISHNESS
BUT	SHALL NOT	BUT SHALL NOT	BUT SHALL NOT
SAY	IT	SAY THAT IT	SAY THAT IT
WAS	BUT ONCE	WAS BUT ONCE	WAS BUT ONCE
EQU	ALED. WE	EQUALLED. WE	EQUALED WE
SHA	LL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
MAK	Έ	MAKE THE	MAKE THE
SAM	E	SAME	SAME
ALL	JSION	ALLUSIONS	ALLUSION
ТО		AILLUSION TO	ТО
SCRI	PTURE AS	SCRIPTURE AS	SCRIPTURE AS
AN		THE	
ANA	LOGY≤?≥		
AS P	ARALLEL	PARALLEL	PARALLEL
ТО Т	HIS	TO THIS	TO THIS
HOR	RID CRIME	HORID CRIME.	HORRID CRIME
AND			[space]
REFI	ERENCE TO		
THE	QUESTION		
THA	T THEY DID		
WE S	SHALL	WE SHALL	WE SHALL
END.	EAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO

DEPICT TO YOU	DEPICT TO YOU	DEPICT TO YOU
THE	5-4 THE	THE
HORROR OF	HORROR OF	HORROR OF
THIS THING WE	THIS ONE. WE	THIS SCENE WE
SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
GIVE THEM A	GIVE THEM A	GIVE THEM A
MANYFOLD/MNP		
L/MNFL/MN	PITIFUL	FKPL[?]
FULL[?]	TALE OF	OF ALL THE
BLOOD FULL	BLOOD AND	BLOOD AND
THUNDER IN	THUNDER IN	THUNDER[?] IN
ORDER THAT	ORDER THA T	ORDER TO[?]
THEY MAY	THEY MAY	TOO
DRAW FROM	DRAW FROM	
THIS TERRIBLE	THIS TERRIBEL	
AFFAIR IT WAS	AFFIAIR. IT WAS	IT WAS
FIENDISH; IT	FIENDISH; IT	FIENDISH IT
WAS AN	WAS A	WAS A
TRAGEDY THAT	TRAGEDY THAT	TRAGEDY THAT
MAKES	MAKES THE	MAKES THE
HEART SICK TO	HEART SICK TO	HEART SICK TO
THINK OF IT.	THINK OF IT.	THINK OF IT
MEN WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN	MEN WOMEN
AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
WERE	WERE	WERE
SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED
INDISCRIMINAT	INDISCRIMINAT	INDISCRIMINAT
ELY THEY	ELY. THERE	ELY THERE
WERE INDIANS	WERE INDIANS	WERE INDIANS
THERE TOO WE	THERE TOO. WE	THERE TOO WE
SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
CLAIM	CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT
THEY WERE ALL	THEY WERE ALL	THEY WERE ALL
INDIANS; FOR	INDIANS, FOR	INDIANS FOR
THEY WERE	THERE WERE HE	THERE WERE
WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
THERE WITH	WITH	WITH
HEARTS AS	HEARTS AS	HEARTS AS
BLACK AND	BLACK AND	BLACK AND
WICKED AS	CORRUPT AS	WICKED AS
EVER WORN BY	EVER WORN BY	EVER WORN BY
AN INDIAN. WE	AN INDIAN. WE	AN INDIAN WE
SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
SAY THAT IT	SAY THAT IT	SAY THAT IT

RS

BT

R	
••	

 1		
WAS STRICTLY	WAS STRICTLY	WAS STRICTLY
AN OUTRAGE	A TRAGEDY	A TRAGEDY
PERFORMED BY	PERFORMED BY	PERFORMED BY
EITHER ONE OR	EITHER ONE OR	EITHER ONE OR
THE OTHER WE	THE OTHE R . WE	THE OTHER WE
SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
DENY BUT	DENY, BUT	DENY BUT
WHAT THERE	WHAT THERE	WHAT —[?]
WAS	WAS OTHER	WAS
AUTHORITIES	A O UTHORIZED	AUTHORITIES'
ORDERS	ORDERS AND	ORDERS
COMMANDS	COMMANDS	COMMANDS
FOR DOING	FOR DOING	FOR DOING
IT WHO	IT. WHO	IT [space] WHO
GAVE THOSE	GAVE THOSE	GAVE THOSE
COMMANDS,	COMMANDS;	COMMANDS
FROM WHENCE	FROM WHENCE	FROM WHENCE
THEY	THEY	THEY
EMANATED IT IS	EMENATED IT IS	EMANATED IT IS
NOT OUR CASE	NOT OUR CASE	NOT OUR CASE
TO PRESENT,	TO PRESENT.	TO PRESENT
WE ONLY WE	WE	WE
SHALL ≤ ONLY ≥	SHALL ONLY	SHALL ONLY
CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT
ORDERS SO AND	ORDERS	[space]
WAS WERE	WERE	
GIVEN BY	GIVEN BY	
	THOSE AND	
THOSE WHO	THOSE WHO	
GAVE THEM	GAVE THEM	
THAT THOSE		THAT THOSE
THERE WERE		THERE WERE
FORCED AND	FORCED AND	FORCED
	T HEM	
COMPELLED [[18]]	COMPELLED	COMPELLED
TO OBEY [space]	THEM TO OBEY.	TO OBEY
WE SHALL NOT	WE SHALL NOT	WE SHALL NOT
SAY THAT IT	SAY THAT IT	SAY THAT IT
WAS ALONE	WAS ALONE	WAS ALONE
THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
CHURCH TO	CHURCH TO	CHURCH TO
BLAME FOR	BLAME FOR	BLAME FOR
THIS BECAUSE	THIS, BECAUSE	THIS BECAUSE
WE CLAIM	WE CLAIM THAT	WE CLAIM THAT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THE MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
	CHURCH IS LIKE	CHURCH IS LIKE	CHURCH IS LIKE
	EVERY OTHER	EVERY OTHER	EVERY OTHER
		SOCIETY	
		SYSTEM THAT IS ORGANSZED	
	SOCIETY THAT	SOCIETY THAT	SOCIETY THAT
	HAS EXISTED	HAS EXISTED	HAS EXISTED
	SINCE THE	SINCE THE	SINCE THE
	WORLD BEGAN.	WORLD BEGAN.	WORLD BEGAN
	SOCIETY THERE	THERE	THERE
	ARE GOOD	ARE GOOD	ARE GOOD
	MEN IN IT AND	M A EN IN IT AND	MEN IN IT AND
	THERE ARE BAD	THERE ARE BAD	THERE ARE BAD
	MEN IN IT. I	MEN IN IT. I	MEN IN IT I
	REMEMBER	REMEMBER A	REMEMBER
	YEARS AGO	YEAR AGO . ,	YEARS AGO
	WHEN FIRST	WHEN FIRST	WHEN FIRST
	BECOMING	BECOMING	BECOMING
	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED
	WITH ONE OF	WITH ONE OF	WITH ANY OF
	MORMON	THE MORMON	THE MORMON
	PEOPLE IT	PE A OPLE,	PEOPLE WHICH
	WAS YEARS	WHICH WAS A	WAS IN YEARS
	WAY DDIOD TO THIS	YEAR OR SO	DDIOD TO THIS
	PRIOR TO THIS	PRIOR TO THIS	PRIOR TO THIS
	TRANSACTION, I BECAME	TRANSACTION, I	TRANSACTION I
	INTIMATELY	BECAME INTIMATELY	BECAME INTIMATELY
	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINPTED	ACQUAINTED
	←WITH AN OLD>	WITH AN OLD	WITH AN OLD
	GENTLEMAN BY	GENTLEMAN BY	GENTLEMAN
	NAME OF	THE NAME OF	NAMED
	IRA ROUNDY.	IR I A ROUNDY.	IRA ROUNDY;
	HE WAS A GOOD	HE WAS A GOOD	GOOD
	MAN FAITHFUL	MAN FAITHFUL	MAN FAITHFUL
	IN HIS	IN HIS	IN HIS
	MORMONISM I	MORMONISM. I	MORMONISM I
	WAS	WAS	WAS
	INTIMATELY	INTIMATELY	INTIMATELY
	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED	ACQUAINTED
	WITH HIM	WITH HIM.	WITH HIM
	MORMONISM	MORMONISM	MORMONISM
	THE	AND THE	

MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH	CHURCH
MORMON		MORMON
DOCTRINE WAS	WAS	DOCTRINE WAS
THE	THE SUBJECT	THE
SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE OF	SUBSTANCE TO
THE GREAT		A GREAT
MAJORITY OF		MAJORITY OF
ALL HIS	^[133] ALL HIS	ALL HIS
THOUGHTS HE	THOUGHTS. HE	THOUGHTS HE
LIVED FOR IT,	LIVED FOR IT,	LIVED FOR IT
YET IT WAS A	YES, IT WAS A	YET IT WAS A
FREQUENT	FREQUENT	FREQUENT
EXPRESSION	EXPRESSION	EXPRESSION
OF HIS	OF HIS,	OF HIS
CLAIMING TO	CLAIMING TO	CLAIMING TO
	COME FROMTO	
QUOTE	QUOTE	QUOTE [[15]]
FROM A	FROM THE	FROM
SCRIPTURE	SCRIPTURE AS	SCRIPTURE,
AS FOLLOWS:	FOLLOWS:	AS FOLLOWS;
THAT IN THAT	"THAT IN THE	"THAT IN THAT
LAST DAY	LAST DAYS	LAST DAY
WHEN THE	WHEN THE	WHEN THE
LORD SHALL	LORD SHALL	LORD SHALL
GATHER	GATHER	GATHER
TOGETHER HIS	TOGETHER HIS	TOGETHER HIS
CHOSEN	CHOSEN	CHOSEN
PEOPLE, THERE	PEOPLE, THERE	PEOPLE THERE
SHALL BE	SHALL BE	SHALL BE
FOUND AMONG	FOUND	FOUND AMONG
THEM THE	AMOUNG THEM	THEM THE
THIEF THE	THE THIEF, THE	THIEF THE
MURDERER	MURDERE D R,	MURDERER
ASSASSIN	THE ASSASSIN,	THE ASSASSIN
HIM THAT	AND HIM THAT	AND HIM THAT
	HAS	
COMMITTETH	COMMITTED	COMMITTETH
ALL MANNER	ALL MANNER	ALL MANNER
OF CRIME THE	OF CRIME." THE	OF CRIME [space]
OLD	OLD	OLD
GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
WOULD RAISE	WOULD RAISE	WOULD RAISE
HIS HAND AND	HIS EYES AND	HIS HANDS AND

RS

BT

DT	
~ .	
N I	

SAY, WE	SAY "WE HAVE	SAY WE
HAVE GOT	GOT	HAVE GOT
THEM ALL	THEM ALL	THEM ALL
AMONGST US	AMONGST US;	AMONGST US
ALL WE HAVE	WE HAVE	
GOT THEM ALL	GOT THEM ALL	
AND MORE	AND MORE	AND MORE
TOO WE	TOO . ". WE	TOO BUT WE
SHALL CLAIM	SHALL CLAIM	SHALL CLAIM
IT IS NOT	IT IS	THAT IT IS
SINGULAR <it is<="" td=""><td></td><td></td></it>		
NOT SENSIBLE>		
NOT AT ALL	NOT AT ALL	NOT AT ALL
REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE	REMARKABLE
	OR SINGULAR	
THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
MORMON	MORMON	MORMON
CHURCH	CHURCH,	CHURCH
LIVING UPON	LIVING UPONT	LIVING ON
←THE	THE	THIS
EXTREME>	EXTREME	EXTREME
FRONTIER,	FRONTIER,	FRONTIER
LIVING	LIVING	
AMONG	AMO ON NG THE	
INDIANS,	INDIANS,	
LIVING IN THE	LIVING IN AN	IN THE
INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN
COUNTRY,	COU L NTRY,	COUNTRY
SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED
BY THOSE	BY THESE	BY
	BANDS AND	BANDS
HORDES OF	HOAARDES OF	HORDES OF
INDIANS IN	INDIAN D S AND	INDIANS IN
EVERY		EVERY
DIRECTION,		DIRECTION
AND BEING BUT	BEING BUT	AND BEING BUT
FEW OF THEM	FEW OF THEM,	FEW OF THEM
THAT IT	THAT IT	THAT IT
SHOULD BE A	SHOULD BE A	SHOULD BE A
PLACE WHERE	PLACE WHERE	PLACE WHERE
BAD	THE BAD	BAD
MEN WOULD	AMAEN WOULD	MEN WOULD
MAKE IT THEIR	MAKE IT THEIR	MAKE IT THEIR
HOMES. WE	HOME S . WE	HOME WE

NO NO		10
WILL CLAIM	WILL CLAIM	WILL CLAIM
IT NEVER HAS	IT NEVER HAS	THAT IT HAS
BEEN	BEEN	NEVER BEEN
CASE	THE CASE, THAT	THE CASE THAT
IN A FRONTIER	IN A FRONTIER	IN A FRONTIER
COUNTRY LIKE	COUNTRY LIKE	COUNTRY LIKE
THIS IN A	THIS; IN A	THIS IN A
FRONTIER	FRONTIER	I III IN A
COUNTRY AS	COUNTRY AS	AS
THIS WAS WITH	THIS WAS, THAT	THIS WAS THAT
MUCH CITIZENS	THE CITIZENS	THE CITIZENS
MAKING THEIR	MAKING THEIR	MAKING THEIR
HOMES THERE	HOMES THERE,	HOMES THERE
WERE ALL	WERE ALL	WERE ALL
GOOD OR	GOOD MEN OTR	GOOD MEN OR
ANYTHING LIKE IT WE	ANY THING LIKE IT. WE	ANY THING
KNOW		LIKE IT <i>WE</i> [?] KNOW
GENTLEMEN	KNOW, GENTLEMEN,	GENTLEMEN
NO CREED	NO CREED	NO CREED
DOCTRINE	OF ANY	DOCTRINE
SOCIETY NO	SOCIETY, NO	SOCIETY NO
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
OF ANY KIND	OF ANY KIND,	OF ANY KIND
COULD MAKE	COULD K MAKE	COULD MAKE
IT PERFECT OR	IT PERFECT OR	IT PERFECT OR
ANYTHING LIKE	ANYTHING LIKE	ANYTHING LIKE
PERFECT THAT	PERFECT. THAT	PERFECT THAT
THAT SOCIETY	THAT SOCIETY	THAT SOCIETY
COULD BE	COULD BE	COULD BE
MADE UP	MADE UP	MADE UP
ENTIRELY OF	ENTIRELY OF	ENTIRELY OF
GOOD MEN OR	GOOD MEN OR	GOOD MEN OR
BE MADE	BE MADE MADE	BE
UP OF MEN	UP OF MEN	UP OF MEN
AMONG WHOM	WHOM	AMONG WHOM
THEY COULD	THEY COULD	THERE COULD
NOT FIND ONE	NOT FIND ONE	FIND ONE
OR MORE	OR MORE	OR MORE
DESERVING OF	DESERVING OF	DESERVING OF
HANGING IT	HANGING. IT	HANGING. IT
HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN THE	HAS BEEN
THE CASE	CASE THE CASE	
	I SAY AM ONG	I SAY; THE CASE

RS

BT

N I	K5	DI	15
	IN ALL	ALL IN ALL	IN ALL
	COUNTRIES	COUNTRIE W S	COUNTRIES
	AMONG	AN E D AMONG	AND AMONG
	ALL PEOPLE	ALL PEOPLES	ALL PEOPLES
	THAT ON	THAT WERE ON	THAT AMONG
	THESE	THESE	THOSE
	FRONTIERS, ON	FRONTIERS, ON	FRONTIERS ON
	THE BORDERS	THE BORDERS	THE BORDERS
	OF	OF	OF
	CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION,	CIVILIZATION
	BEYOND THE	BEYON R D THE	BEYOND THE
	REACH OF	REACH OF THE	REACH OF
	LAW ON THE	LAWS OR THE	LAW OR
	FEAR OF THE	FEARS OF THE	FEAR OF
	LAW'S	LAWS TO	LAW'S
	PUNISHMENT,	PUNISH, BAD	PUNISHMENT
	BAD	MEN THAT BAD	BAD
	MEN WILL FLEE	MEN WILL FLEE	MEN WILL FLEE
	TO MAKE THEIR	TO MAKE THEIR	TO MAKE THEIR
	HOMES AND	HOMES AND	HOMES AND
	THERE WILL	THE RE RE WILL	THERE WILL
	CARRY ON	CARRY ON	CARRY ON
	THEIR SECRET	THEIR	THEIR
	CRIMES;	CRIMES. AND	CRIMES AND
	WE CLAIM THAT	WE CLAIM	WE CLAIM THAT
	SO FAR AS	SO FAR A₩S	SO FAR AS
	THIS	THIS	THAT
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTIAN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOW	MEADOW	MEADOW
	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY SO	TRAGEDY
		FAR AS THIS	
		MOUNTIAN	
		MEADOW	
	IS	TRAGEDY IS	
	CONCERNED	CONCERNED,	
	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
	WHO TOOK	WHO TOOK	WHO TOOK
	PART IN IT AND	PART IN IT . , —	PART IN IT
	AND WE	THAT MANY OF	WERE AND WE
	DON'T[?] - [?]		SAY THAT WERE
	THAT MANY	THECE	SOME WERE
	THOSE	THESE	AMONG THOSE
	MEN	MEN THAT	MEN

RS

BT

 Ro		10
TOOK PART IN	TOOK PART IN	TOOK PART IN
IT MORE FROM	IT MORE T FROM	IT MORE FROM
THE DICTATES	THE DICTATES	THE DICTATES
WITHIN	OF THEIR	OF THEIR
OWN WICKED	OWN WICKED	OWN WICKED
HEARTS THAN	HEARTS THAN	HEARTS THAN
ANY OTHER	ANY OTHER	FROM [space]
CAUSE THEY	CAUSE. THEY	I Rom [space]
FEAR NO	FEARED NO	FEARED
RESTRAINT OF	RESTRAINT OF	
THE LAW; NO	THE LAW, NO,	NO
PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT
OF THE LAW,	OF THE LAW;	FROM THE LAW
WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY	
COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
OR DID NOT	AND DI D NOT	OR DID NOT
LOOK FORWARD	LOOK FORWARD	LOOK FORWARD
TO THE TIME	TO THE TIME	TO THE TIME
<when the=""></when>	WHEN THE	WHEN THE
LAW WOULD	LAW WOULD	LAW WOULD
PURSUE AND	PURSUE	PURSUE
BRING THEM	THEM	THEM
[[19]] TO	ТО	ТО
CONDIGN	CONDIGN	CONDIGN
	CONDINEGN	
PUNISHMENT,	PUNISHMENT.	PUNISHMENT
THEREFORE	THEREFORE ^[134]	THEREFORE
THEY GAVE	THEY GAVE	THEY GAVE
VENT TO THEIR	VENT TO THEIR	VENT TO THEIR
OWN WICKED	WICKED	OWN WICKED
FEELINGS	FEELINGS AND	FEELINGS
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	[[16]] OWN
WICKED	WICKED	WICKED
HEARTS.	HEARTS.	HEARTS.
BROTHER	BROTHER	BROTHER
CAREY IN	CAREY OF IN	CAREY OF
	THE	THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
REFERS TO	REFERRES TO	REFERS TO
THIS AS WE	THIS, AS WE	THIS AS WE
SHALL REFER	SHALL REFER	SHALL REFER
TO≤IT≥	TO IT .	TO IT
CHARACTERIZI	CHARACTERIZI	CHARACTERIZE
NG AS WE	N G IT AS WE	S IT AS WE

RS

BT

SHALLSHALLSHALLCHARACTERIZECHARACTERIZEIT AS AIT AS AIT AS AFIENDISH ACTFIENDISH ACTFIENDISH ACT,FIENDISH ACT,HELLISHCRUEL,CRUEL,UNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFUL,UNEQUALEDUNVEUQUALEDBYBY ANY OTHERBYPAGES OFPAGES OFHAGES OF,PAGES OFHISTORY, HEHISTORY, THEREFERREDHE REFERREDTOTO THEWASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AIBY JOSHUAANUNFORTUNATEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,WE READ INTHE VIEWTHE VIEWTHE VIEWTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BIBLE,OF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF JOSHUAOF AL WE FINDOF AL WE FINDOF AL WE FINDTHE CHAPTEROF AL WE FINDOF AL WE FINDTHE CHAPTERDETAILINGDETAILINGDETAILINGDETAILINGCHAPTERDETAILINGDETAILINGSICKENINGSICKENINGSICKENINGSICKENING	 		
CHARACTERIZE IT. AS ACHARACTERIZE IT AS ACHARACTERIZE IT AS AFIENDISH ACT 	SHALL	SHALL	SHALL
IT. AS AIT AS AIT AS AIT AS AFIENDISH ACTFIENDISH ACT,FIENDISH ACT,FIENDISH ACT,HELLISHCRUEL>CRUEL,CRUELUNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFUL,UNEQUALEDUNEUQUALLEDUNEQUALEDBY ANY OTHERBYBYTHINGANYTHINGANYTHINGRECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HEHISTORY, THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFEREDTOTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUAAN HUSH ANDAN HUSH ANDAN HENWE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO B'THE BIBLEWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,WHEN WE TURNTO B'THE BIBLEWHEN WE TURNTO FTHE BIBLEWHEN WE TURNTHE EVIDENCEIN THE SOOK,OF THE PART OF THEOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF AI WE FINDOF AI; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDOF AI; WE FINDCHAPTERTHE CHAPTERPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FIND<			
FIENDISH ACT HELLISHFIENDISH ACT, HELLISHFIENDISH ACT, HELLISH <cruel>CRUEL, CRUEL, UNMERCIFUL, UNEQUALEDCRUEL, UNMERCIFUL UNEQUALEDBY ANY OTHER BY THINGBY ANYTHINGNYTHING ANYTHINGRECORDED UPON THERECORDED PAGES OFRECORDED PAGES OFPAGES OF HISTORY. HE REFERREDHISTORY. THE HISTORY. HE HISTORY. HE REFERREDHISTORY HE HE REFERRED TO TO TO THEMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OFMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF AL WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, TO THE BIBLE, THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF JOSHUA OF JOSHUA OF THE PART OF THE OF AL WE FIND THE VIEW THE PART OF THE OF AL WE FIND THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THAT HORRIDOF AL WE FIND CHAPTER [space]<t< th=""><th></th><th></th><th></th></t<></cruel>			
HELLISHHELLISH, CRUEL>HELLISH, CRUEL, CRUEL, UNMERCIFUL, UNEUQUALEDHELLISH CRUEL UNMERCIFUL UNEUQUALEDBY ANY OTHER BYBYBYBY ANY OTHER BY ANY OTHER UPON THEBYBYPAGES OFRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THE UPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HEHISTORY. THEHISTORY HEREFEREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OF CITY OF AITHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUISH ANDANUNFORTUNATE REFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE, TO THE BIBLE, WE READ INTHE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF JOSHUAOF THE PART OF THE OF THE BIBLE, WE READ OF THEOF THE POOR PEOPLEOF JOSHUAOF THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF JOSHUAOF THE EVISH READ OF THE PART OF THEOF THE TALE OF ALL THOSEOF AI WE FIND OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTEROF AI WE FIND OF AI WE FIND OF AI WE FIND CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER OF AI WE FIND CHAPTER THE CHAPTER CHAPTER THE CHAPTER CHAPTER THE CHAPTER CHAPTER THE CHAPTER CHAPTER THE CHAPTER CHAPTER [space]			
<cruel>CRUEL,CRUELCRUELUNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFUL,UNMERCIFULUNEQUALEDUNEQUALLEDBYBY ANY OTHERBYBYTHINGANYTHINGANYTHINGRECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HEHISTORY. THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUSFI ANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLETO THE BIBLE,TO BTHE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BOOK,IN THE BOOK,OF THETALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI WE FINDOF AI WE FINDOF AI WE FINDCHAPTER [space]OFTAILINGDETAILINGDETAILINGCHAPTER [space]</cruel>		-	
UNMERCIFUL, UNEQUALEDUNMERCIFUL;, UNEQUALEDUNMERCIFUL UNEQUALEDBY ANY OTHERBYBYBY ANY OTHERBYBYTHINGANYTHINGANYTHINGRECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HEHISTORY. THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUSANAANUNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLETO THE BIBLE,TO #THE BIBLENO BATHE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READTO THE BIBLEWE READ OF THEOF THE JEWISHAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BOOK,OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHOF THEREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF THEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGDETAILINGCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID <th></th> <th>-</th> <th></th>		-	
UNEQUALEDUNEQUALEDUNEQUALEDBY ANY OTHERBYBYHINGANYTHINGANYTHINGRECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY, HEHISTORY, THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANHUSTANANAUNFORTUNATEUNFRIENDLYWEREAD INWE AND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BOOK,OF THE PART OF THEOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI, WE FINDTHE CHAPTERCHAPTERDETAILINGTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID		,	
BY ANY OTHER THINGBYBYTHING RECORDEDANYTHING RECORDEDANYTHING RECORDEDUPON THE PAGES OFPAGES OF PAGES OFPAGES OF PAGES OFHISTORY. HE REFERREDHISTORY. THE HISTORY. HE REFERREDHISTORY HE HE REFERREDTO TO TO TO TO TO TO THE HE REFORLE OF THE PEOPLE OF CITY OF AI BY JOSHUA AN UNFORTUNATE REFERENCEMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF JOSHUA THE VIEWBY JOSHUA AN UNFORTUNATE WHEN WE TURN WHEN WE TURN WHEN WE TURN WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWOF THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE N THE BOOK, OF JOSHUA OF THE JEWISH READ OF THE POOR PEOPLE POOR PEOPLE <b< th=""><th>-</th><th></th><th></th></b<>	-		
THINGANYTHINGANYTHINGRECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY, HEHISTORY, THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AITHE CITY OF AITHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUFSH ANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO BHE BIBLETO THE BIBLETO THE BIBLE,TO BHE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BOOK,OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHALL THOSEREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF TALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID	-		-
RECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDRECORDEDUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEUPON THEPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HEHISTORY. THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AITHE CITY OF AITHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANHISH ANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO THE BIBLE,TO BTHE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEAND READOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHAND READREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF THECITY WHERECITY, WERE OFALL THOSEALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI WE FINDOF AI: WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID			
UPON THE PAGES OFUPON THE PAGES OFUPON THE PAGES OFUPON THE PAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HE REFERREDHISTORY. THE HE REFERREDHISTORY HE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THETO THEMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AI BY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUA BY JOSHUABY JOSHUA ANANJUNFORTUNATE UNFORTUNATE UNFORTUNATEUNFORTUNATE UNFORTUNATE UNFORTUNATEREFERENCE WRETCHES.WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWTO BTHE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLETO THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE TO THE BIBLEOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE CITY, WERE OF JOSHUA ALL THOSEOF THE PAGES OF TALE OF ALL THOSEOF ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE POOR PEOPLE POOR PEOPLEOF AL WE FIND OF AL WE FIND OF AL WE FIND THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THAT HORRIDOF TALING THAT HORRIDOF TAL WE FIND CHAPTER [space]			
PAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFPAGES OFHISTORY. HEHISTORY. THEHISTORY HEREFERREDHE REFERREDREFERREDTOTO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AITHE CITY OF AITHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUISH ANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFRIENDLYUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO #THE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BOOK,OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHFART OF THEREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF THECITY WHERECITY, WERE OFTALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID			
HISTORY. HE REFERRED TOHISTORY. THE HE REFERRED TO THEHISTORY HE REFERRED TO THEMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF CITY OF AIMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AIMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AIMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUA ANBY JOSHUA JUSHUA ANBY JOSHUA ANBY JOSHUA ANUNFORTUNATE REFERENCE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE TO BTHE BIBLE TO BTHE BIBLE TO THE BIBLE N THE BOOK,WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY, WERE OF ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRIDOF AI-; WE FIND THAT HORRID			
REFERRED TOHE REFERRED TO THEREFERRED TO THEMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AI BY JOSHUATHE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUABY JOSHUA BY JOSHUAANJUISH AND UNFORTUNATE REFERENCENNWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE IN THE BOOK,WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READOF JOSHUAOF THE PART OF THE POOR PEOPLE OF AL THOSEOF AI WE FIND TALE OF ALL THOSEOF AI: WE FIND THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTER THE CHAPTEROF AI WE FIND THAT HORRID			
TOTO TO THETO THEMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFMASSACRE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFTHE PEOPLE OFCITY OF AITHE CITY OF AIBY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUISH ANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFRIENDLYUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO #THE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEIN THE BOOK,OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF THECITY WHERECITY, WERE OFTALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI-; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID			
MASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF CITY OF AI BY JOSHUAMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUAMASSACRE OF THE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUAAN UNFORTUNATE WHEN WE TURNBY JOSHUA BY JOSHUABY JOSHUA BY JOSHUAAN UNFORTUNATE WHEN WE TURNUNFORTUNATE UNFORTUNATE WHEN WE TURNUNFORTUNATE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ OF THE N THE BOOK,WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READ THE VIEWOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY, WHERE CITY, WHERE CITY, WHERE ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF AI:; WE FIND THE CHAPTER THAT HORRIDOF THE THAT HORRID			
THE PEOPLE OF CITY OF AI BY JOSHUATHE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUATHE PEOPLE OF THE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUISH UNFORTUNATE REFERENCEUNFRIENDLY UNFORTUNATE WHEN WE TURNUNFORTUNATE REFERENCEWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE N THE BOOK, OF JOSHUAWE AND READ AND READAND READOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE CITY, WERE OF ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF THE PART OF THE PART OF THE OF AI WE FIND OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRID			
CITY OF AI BY JOSHUATHE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUATHE CITY OF AI BY JOSHUAANJUSHBY JOSHUABY JOSHUAANJUSHANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFRIENDLYUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO BTHE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEN THE BOOK,OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHALL THOSEREAD OF THECITY, WEREOF THECITY WHERECITY, WEREOF TALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI; WE FINDOF AI; WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGTHAT HORRID			
BY JOSHUA ANBY JOSHUA JUSHBY JOSHUA ANBY JOSHUA ANUNFORTUNATE REFERENCEUNFRIENDLY UNFORTUNATE REFERENCEUNFORTUNATE REFERENCEWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE WE READ IN THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK,WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSEOF THE JEWISH TALE OF ALL THOSEOF THE TALE OF ALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRID			
ANJUISH ANDANUNFORTUNATEUNFRIENDLYUNFORTUNATEREFERENCEWRETCHES.REFERENCEWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNWHEN WE TURNTO THE BIBLE,TO BTHE BIBLETO THE BIBLEWE READ INWE AND READAND READTHE VIEWTHE EVIDENCEAND READOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF THECITY WHERECITY, WERE OFTALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI: WE FINDOF AI WE FINDOF AI: WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGTHAT HORRID			
UNFORTUNATE REFERENCEUNFRIENDLY WRETCHES.UNFORTUNATE REFERENCEWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN TO HE BIBLEWHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLEOF JOSHUAOF THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF THE JEWISH READ OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSEOF THE PART OF THE THOSEOF THE TALE OF ALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRIDPPOOR PEOPLE THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRID			
REFERENCE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWRETCHES. WHEN WE TURN TO BTHE BIBLE WE AND READ THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK,REFERENCE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRIDOR EFRENCE WRETCHES. WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READ TO THE BIBLE AND READ TO THE BIBLE AND READ			
WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWWHEN WE TURN TO BTHE BIBLE WE AND READ THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK,WHEN WE TURN TO THE BIBLE AND READOF JOSHUA READ OF THE CITY WHERE CITY WHERE ALL THOSEOF THE JEWISH PART OF THE CITY, WERE OF ALL THOSEOF THE TALE OF ALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRIDPHOOR PEOPLE DETAILINGOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRID			
TO THE BIBLE, WE READ IN THE VIEWTO BTHE BIBLE WE AND READ THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK,TO THE BIBLE AND READ THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK,OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISH PART OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSEOF THE OF THOSEPOOR PEOPLE POOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILING THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND THAT HORRID			
WE READ IN THE VIEWWE AND READ THE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF JOSHUAAND READOF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISH PART OF THEOF THE OF THEREAD OF THE CITY WHEREOF THE JEWISH PART OF THEOF THE TALE OFALL THOSE POOR PEOPLETHOSE PPOOR PEOPLEOF ALL THOSE POOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF AI-; WE FIND THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND CHAPTER [space]			
THE VIEWTHE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF JOSHUATHE EVIDENCE IN THE BOOK, OF THE JEWISH PART OF THEREAD OF THE READ OF THEPART OF THE PART OF THEOF THE OF TALE OF TALE OFALL THOSE POOR PEOPLETHOSE PPOOR PEOPLEALL THOSE POOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF AI-; WE FIND THAT HORRIDOF AI WE FIND CHAPTER [space]	-		
IN THE BOOK, OF JOSHUAIN THE BOOK, OF THE JEWISH PART OF THEIN THE BOOK, OF THE JEWISH PART OF THEREAD OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSEPART OF THE CITY, WERE OF THOSEOF THE TALE OF ALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FINDPPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FINDPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FIND OF AI-; WE FIND OF AI WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF AI-; WE FIND DETAILING THAT HORRID			
OF JOSHUAOF THE JEWISHREAD OF THEPART OF THEOF THECITY WHERECITY, WERE OFTALE OFALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI-; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTEROF AI WE FINDDETAILINGDETAILINGCHAPTER [space]			
READ OF THE CITY WHERE ALL THOSEPART OF THE CITY, WERE OF THOSEOF THE TALE OF ALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLE OF AI WE FINDPPOOR PEOPLE OF AI. WE FINDPOOR PEOPLE OF AI. WE FIND OF AI.; WE FIND OF AI. WE FIND THE CHAPTER DETAILINGOF AI.; WE FIND DETAILING THAT HORRIDOF AI. WE FIND OF AI.	OF JOSHUA		
CITY WHERE ALL THOSECITY, WERE OF THOSETALE OF ALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI-; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTEROF AI WE FINDDETAILINGDETAILINGCHAPTER [space]THAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID			OF THE
ALL THOSETHOSEALL THOSEPOOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI-; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTEROF AI WE FINDDETAILINGDETAILINGCHAPTER [space]THAT HORRIDTHAT HORRIDTHAT HORRID		-	
POOR PEOPLEPPOOR PEOPLEPOOR PEOPLEOF AI WE FINDOF AI-; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGTHAT HORRID		,	
OF AI WE FINDOF AI-; WE FINDOF AI WE FINDTHE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGTHAT HORRID			
THE CHAPTERTHE CHAPTERCHAPTER [space]DETAILINGDETAILINGTHAT HORRID			
DETAILING DETAILING THAT HORRID THAT HORRID	THE CHAPTER	,	
THAT HORRID THAT HORRID			L1 - J
	THAT HORRID	THAT HORRID	
	SICKENING	SICKENING	
AFFAIR AFFAIR. NEXT	AFFAIR	AFFAIR. NEXT	
COMMENCES TO THIS, OF COMMENCES	COMMENCES	TO THIS, OF	COMMENCES
THUS AND THE THE THUS AND THE	THUS AND THE	THE	THUS AND THE
LORD LORD'S LORD	LORD	LORD'S	LORD
SPOKE SPEAKING SPOKE	SPOKE	SPEAKING	SPOKE
SPEAKING IN TO		SPEAKING IN TO	

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	UNTO JOSHUA,	UNTO JOSHUA,	UNTO JOSHUA
	SAYING FEAR	SAYING "FEAR	SAYING FEAR
	NOT FOR I WILL	NOT, FOR I WILL	NOT FOR I WILL
	BE WITH YOU,	BE WITH YOU"	BE WITH YOU
	AND	AN THOU AND	AND
	THUS YOU	THUS YOU	THUS YOU
	SHALL DEAL	SHALL DEAL	SHALL DEAL
	WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
	PEOPLE OF "AI"	PEOPLE OF AI"	PEOPLE OF AI
	PROCEEDING	PROCEEDING	PROCEEDING
	THEN IN THE	THEN IN THE	THEN IN THE
	CHAPTER TO	CHAPTER TO	CHAPTER TO
	DETAIL FROM	DETAIL FROM	DETAIL FROM
	THE MOUTH OF	THE MOUTH OF	THE MOUTH
	THE LORD	THE LOR E D	
	JUST WHAT	JUST WHAT	JUST WHAT
	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
	DONE. THE	DONE. THE	DONE THE
	PEOPLE OF AI	PEOPLE OF AI	PEOPLE OF AI
	THEN		THEN
	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO	ACCORDING TO
	THE BIBLE	THE BIBLE	THE BIBLE
	WERE	WERE	WERE
	MASSACRED	MASSACRED,	MASSACRED
	BUTCHERED	BUTCHERED,	BUTCHERED
	ANNIHILATED	ANNIHILATED	ANNIHILATED
	BY	BY THE	BY A
	COMMAND	DEMAND	COMMAND
	THAT CAME	THAT CAME	THAT CAME
	DIRECT FROM	DIRECT FROM	DIRECT FROM
	HEAVEN, ELSE	HEAVEN, ELSE	HEAVEN ELSE
	WE CAN'T	WE CANNOT	WE CANNOT
	BELIEVE THE	BELIEVE THE	BELIEVE THE
	BIBLE. IF THEN	BIBLE. IF THEN	BIBLE IF THEN
	THE	THE	THE
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
	WILL PUT THIS	WILL PUT THIS	WOULD PUT
	CASE = THIS	CASE—THIS	THIS CASE THIS
	MASSACRE UPON THE SAME	MASSACRE UPON THE SAME	MASSACRE UPON THE SAME
	FOOTING =		FOOTING
	UPON THE SAME	FOOTING , UPON THE SAME	ON THE SAME
	FOUNDATION	FOUNDATION	FOUNDATION
	AS THAT OF AI	AS THAT OF AI,	AS THAT OF AI,

WE HAVE THEN	WE HAVE THEN	WE HAVE THEN
A QUEER CASE	A QUEER CASE	A QUEER CASE
TO GO TO THE	TO GO TO THE	TO GO TO THE
JURY. THAT	JURY, THAT	JURY THAT
MASSACRE	MASSACRE—,	MASSACRE =
THAT	THAT	THAT
SLAUGHTER OF	SLAUGHTER OF	SLAUGHTER OF
MEN WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN	MEN WOMEN
AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
= OF THE OLD	OF THE OLD	= OF THE OLD
AND YOUNG =	AND YOUNG ; ,	AND YOUNG
OF THE MOTHER	OFTHE MOTHER	OF THE MOTHER
WITH HER	WITH THE HER	WITH HER
LITTLE BABE AT	LITTLE BABE AT	LITTLE BABE AT
HER BREAST =	HERE BREAST,	HER BREAST
WITH	WITH	WITH
INNOCENCE OF	INNOCENCE OF	INNOCENCE OF
ALL KIND	ALL KIN D S, ,	ALL KIND
CAME	COM CAME	CAME BY
DIRECT BY	DIRECTLY BY	DIRECT BY
COMMAND	COMMAND	COMMAND
FROM	FROM H EAVER	FROM
THE LORD FROM	THE LORD FROM	THE LORD FROM
HEAVEN, WE	OF HEAVEN. WE	HEAVEN WE
SAY THAT THE	SAY THAT THE	SAY THAT THE
DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT
HERE SO FAR	HERE, SO FAR	HERE SO FAR
AS HE	AS HE	AS HE
PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN THIS ACT	IN THIS, COULD	IN THIS ACT
DID UNDER	BE UNDER	UNDER
ORDERS HE	ORDERS, HE	ORDERS HE
WAS	WAS	WAS
COMMANDED	COMMANDED	COMMANDED
—/AND SENT[?]		
TO DO WHAT HE	TO DO WHAT HE	TO DO WHAT HE
DID DO BUT WE	DID; BUT WE	DID DO BUT WE
DO NOT SAY AS	DON'T SAY, AS	DON'T SAY AS
IN THE CASE OF	IN THE CASE OF	IN THE CASE OF
JOSHUA THAT	JOSHUA Y , THAT	JOSHUA THAT
THE LORD	THE LORD	THE LORD
COMMANDED	CO MMANDED	COMMANDED
HIM. I WILL	HIM. I WILL	IT [space] I WILL
REFER TO THAT	REFER TO THAT	REFER TO THAT

RS

BT

AGAIN	AGIAN,	AGAIN
PERHAPS	PERHAPS	PERHAPS
UPON	BEFORE	BEFORE
CLOSING, AS IT	CLOSING AS IT	CLOSE AS IT
MAY BE OF	MAY BE OF	MAY BE OF
INTEREST TO	INTEREST TO	INTEREST TO
YOU	YOU	YOU
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY IN	IN	THE JURY IN
DETERMINING	DETERMINGING	DETERMINING
	UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR
UPON YOUR		
VERDICT TO	VERDICT, TO	VERDICT TO
KNOW THE	KNOW THE	KNOW THE
STATE OF MIND	STATE OF MIND	STATE OF MIND
THAT THIS	THESE THAT	THAT THIS
PEOPLE HAD	PEOPLE HAD	PEOPLE HAD
ON	WERE IN ON	ON
THE 17 DAY	THE I7TH DAY	THE 17TH DAY
OF SEPTEMBER	OF SEPTEMBER	OF SEPTEMBER
1857 FEEL	1857; FOR	18 7 57 FOR
SURE	S HU URELY	SURELY
WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU	WHEN YOU
LOOK AT THIS	LOOK AT THIS	LOOK AT THIS
HORRID	HORRID	HORRID
TRAGEDY, IN	TREACHERY, IN	TRAGEDY IN
ALL ITS	ALL AITS	ALL THIS ITS
GHASTLINESS,	GHASTLYNESS,	GHASTLINESS
THINK OVER	THINKING OVER	THINK OVER
THE	FROM THE	THE
EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THAT
HAS	WHAT HAS	HAS
BEEN GIVEN OF	BEEN GIVEN OF	BEEN GIVEN OF
THIS MOST	THISMOST	THIS MOST
WONDERFUL	WONDERFUL	WONDERFUL
DEED OF	DEED OF	DEED OF
BLOOD; THIS	BLOOD, THIS	BLOOD THIS
	SICK, ^[135]	
SICKENING	SICKENING	SICKENING
CRIME YOU	CRIME, YOU	CRIME YOU
CAN'T	CAN NOT	CAN'T[?]
THINK THAT	THINK TH AT	THINK THAT
CIVILIZATION	CIVILIZATION .!	CIVILIZATION
YOU COULD	YOU CAN	WE CAN'T
BELIEVE	NOT BELIEVE	BELIEVE

RS

BT

PS

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	CIVILIZED	THAT CIVILIZED	THAT CIVILIZED
	MEN = WHITE	MEN, WHITE	MEN WHITE
	MEN, MEN	MEN, MEN	MEN [[17]] MEN
	WHO WERE	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
	BORN AMONG	BORN AMONGST	BORN AMONGST
	MEN OF	MANY OF	THE MEN OF
	OUR OWN	OUR OWN	OUR OWN
	TRIBES OR	TRIBES AND	TRIBES AND
	KINDRED;	KINDRED,	KINDRED
	AMERICAN	AMERICAN	AMERICAN
	CITIZENS	CITIZENS,	CITIZENS
	COULD	COULD	COULD —
	VOLUNTARILY	VOLUNTEER TO	/FRNS[?]
	GO FORWARD	GO FORWARD	GO FORWARD
	TO TEAR THE	AND TEAR THE	TEAR THE
	INFANT FROM	INFANT FROM	INFANT FROM
	ITS MOTHER'S	ITS MOTHER'S	ITS MOTHER'S
	BREAST, AND	BREAST AND	BREAST AND
	STAB THEM	STAB THEM	STAB THEM
	BOTH TO	BOTH TO	BOTH TO
	DEATH. COULD	DEATH; COULD	DEATH COULD
	MURDER IN	MURDER IN	MURDER IN
	COLD BLOOD	COLD BLOOD	COLD BLOOD
	AND WITHOUT	AND WITHOUT	AND WITHOUT
	WARNING 50	WARNING 50	WARNING FIFTY
	OR MORE OF	OR MORE OF	OR MORE OF
	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
	BRETHREN OF	BRETHREN OF	BRETHREN OF
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
	TRIBES AND	TRIBES, AND	TRIBES
	KINDRED OF	KINDRED AND	KINDRED
	THEIR PEOPLES	PEOPLE	PEOPLE
	AND	AND	AND
	NATIONALITY	ANNIHLATE	NATIONALITY
	≤THEM≥. THAT	THEM; THAT	THAT
	THEY COULD SO	THEY COULD SO	THEY COULD SO
	COLDLY	C L OLDLY, AND	COLDLY
	CRUELLY	CRUELLY	CRUELLY
	MURDER SO	MURDER SO	MURDER SO
	MANY MEN	MANY WOMESN	MANY WOMEN
	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN,
	60 IN	-60 IN	60
	NUMBER AND	NUMBER, AND	NUMBER AND
	ALL FOR NO	ALL FOR NO	ALL FOR NO

CAUSE	CAUSE	CAUSE
WHATEVER.	WHATEVER.	WHATEVER
≪IN≥	IN	IN
REVIEWING	REVIEWING,	REVIEWING
ESTABLISH IN	WHAT IN	IN
YOUR OWN	YOUR OWN	YOU OWN
MIND WHAT	MIND WHAT	MIND WHAT
TESTIMONY HAS	TESTIMONY HAS	TESTIMONY HAS
BEEN GIVEN	BEEN GIVEN:	BEEN GIVEN
IF	FIRST, IF	YOU FIRST IF
YOU	YOU WOULD	YOU WOULD
100	LIK LOKO LOOK	ICC WOOLD
LOOK ONLY TO	LOOK ONLY TO	LOOK ONLY TO
THAT	THAT	THAT
TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY—	TESTIMONY
LOOK BACK TO	LOOK BACK TO	LOOK BACK TO
THE	THE CAUSE AND	THE CASE
ACTS	ACTS OF THE	THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
HAS PRESENTED	AS PRESENTED	HAS PRESENTED
UP TO THE	UP TO THE	IT UP TO THE
PRESENT TIME	PRESENT TIME,	PRESENT
THERE WILL BE	THERE WILL BE,	THERE WILL BE
SHOWN TO YOU	GENTLEMEN,	SHOWN TO YOU
NO MOTIVE	NO MOTIVE	NO MOTIVE
WHATEVER FOR	WHATEVER FOR	WHATEVER FOR
THIS. IT WAS	THIS. IT WAS	THIS IT WAS
NOT FOR THEIR	NOT FOR THEIR	NOT FOR THEIR
PROPERTY IT	PROPERTY, IT	PROPERTY IT
WAS FOR	WAS NOT FOR	WAS NOT FOR
NO	ANY	ANY/NO[?]
CAUSE [[20]]	CAUSE THAT	CAUSE THAT
THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE
GIVEN ONLY	COME, ONLY	GIVEN ONLY
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
ORDER WAS	ORDER WAS	ORDER WAS
ISSUED =	ISSUED,	ISSUED A
COUNCIL WAS	COUNCIL WAS	COUNCIL WAS
HELD AND THIS	HELD AND THIS	HELD AND THIS
WAS	WAS	WAS
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
IN PURSUANCE	IN PURSUANCE	IN PURSUANCE
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
COUNCIL AND	COUNCIL AND	COUNCIL AND

RS

BT

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	UNDER ITS	UNDER ITS	UNDER ITS
	ORDERS AND I	ORDERS. I	ORDERS I
	SAY IT IS	SAY IT IS	SAY IT IS
	IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR	IMPOSSIBLE FOR
	CIVILIZED	CIVILIZATION,	CIVILIZED
	RATIONAL	FOR RATIONAL	RATIONAL
	BEINGS TO	BEINGS TO	BEINGS TO
	BELIEVE SUCH	BELIEVE SUCH	BELIEVE
	A STATEMENT	A STATEMENT	
	AND BELIEVE	AND BELIEVE	
	SUCH A CASE	SUCH A CAUSE.	SUCH A CASE
	THERE MUST	THERE MUST	THERE MUST
	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
	SOME	SOME	SOME
	POWERFUL	POWERFUL	POWERFUL
	MOTIVE SOME	MOTIVE, SOME	MOTIVE, SOME
	TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE	TERRIBLE
	INCENTIVE	INSENTIVE,	INCENTIVE
	SOMETHING	SOMETHING	SOMETHING
	THAT DREW	THAT DREW	THAT DREW
	NIGH UNTO	NIGH TO A	NIGH TO A
	MAN'S LIFE	MAN'S LIFE	MAN'S LIFE
	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD	THAT WOULD
	COMPEL HIM	COMPELL HIM	COMPEL HIM
	GO	TO GO	TO GO
	FORWARD	FORWARD AND	FORWARD AND
	COMMIT SUCH	COMMIT SUCH A	COMMIT SUCH
	CRIMES. AND	CRIME. AND	CRIMES AND
	RIGHT HERE	RIGHT HERE ,	RIGHT HERE
	WE SAY	WE SAY,	WHEN WE SAY
	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN
	YOU LOOK AT	YOU LOOK AT	YOU LOOK AT
	THIS IN THIS	THIS IN THIS	THIS IN THIS
	LIGHT THAT	LIGHT, THAT	LIGHT THAT
	THERE IS NOT	THERE IS NOT A	THERE IS NOT
	AND WILL NOT	LINE, OR	AND WILL NOT
	BE ONE	ONE	BE ONE
	PARTICLE OF	PARTICLE OF	PARTICLE OF
	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE, ONE	EVIDENCE
	ONE	CINTILLA	ONE
	SCINTILLA OF	SCI L NTILLA OF	SCINTILLA OF
	PROOF THAT	PROOF THAT	PROOF THAT
	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE,	JOHN D. LEE
	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER

			[]
	AT THE BAR	AT THE BAR	AT THE BAR
	EVER RAISED	EVER RAISED	EVER RAISED
	HIS HAND TO	HIS HAND TO	HIS HAND TO
	ASSIST IN THE	ASSIST IN THE	ASSIST IN THE
	KILLING OF ANY	KILLI J NG OF	KILLING OF ANY
	OF THOSE. THAT	ANY OF THESE	OF THOSE
	THEY	PERSONS THAT	THAT THEY
	WERE KILLED	WERE KILLED.	WERE KILLED
		IF THEY THEY	
		WERE KI LED,	
	OR MANY OF	AND MANY OF	OR MANY OF
	THEM KILLED	THEM KILLED	THEM KILLED
	OF WHITE MEN	BY WHITE MEN,	BY WHITE MEN
	REALLY	WITH KILLED	KILLED
	BY WHITE MEN	BY WHITE MEN	BY WHITE MEN
	WITH	AND	AND
	INDIANS WE	INDIANS, WE	INDIANS WE
	SHALL NOT	DON'T	DON'T
	DENY. THIS IS A	DENY. IT IS A	DENY IT IS
	PART OF OUR	PART OF OUR	PART OF OUR
	CASE TO	CASE TO	CASE THAT
	ASSERT THE	ASSERT THE	THEY
	TRUTH AND	TRUTH, AND	CERTAINLY
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
	LEE WAS THERE	LEE WAS THERE	LEE WAS THERE
	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
	VICINITY	VICINITY,	VICINITY
	NEARBY, WE	NEAR BY, WE	NEAR BY WE
	DO NOT DENY	DON'T DENY	DO NOT DENY
	ALSO	EITHER ALSO. ,	ALSO
	BUT THAT HE	BUT THAT	BUT THAT HE
	BY ANY	HBY ANY NO	BY ANY
	PHYSICAL ACTS	PHYSICAL ACT	PHYSICAL ACT
	OF HIS	OF HIS, HE	OF HIS
	ASSISTED IN	ASSISTED INTHE	ASSISTED IN
	THE DEATHS OF	DEATH OF ANY	THE DEATH OF
	ANY OF THOSE,	OF THOSE,—	ANY OF THOSE
	WE DO DENY.	WE DO DENY , ;	WE DO DENY
	AND ALTHOUGH	AND ALTHOUGH	AND ALTHOUGH
	YOU	YOU,	YOU
	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
	THE JURY	THE GU JURY,	THE JURY
	AND THE	AND THE [[136]]	AND THE
	ENTIRE PEOPLE	ENTIRE PEOPLE	ENTIRE PEOPLE

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED
	STATES MAY	STATES MAY	STATES MAY
	CENSURE JOHN	CENSURE J I OHN	CENSURE JOHN
	D. LEE =	D. LEE;	D. LEE WITH
	MAY	MAY	AND[?] MAY
	HOLD HIM	HOLD HIM	HOLD HIM
	BLAMABLE,	BLAMEAB E LE	BLAMABLE
	CULPABLE	AND CULPABLE	CULPABLE
	CAST	BECAUSE THERE	CAST
	UPON HIM	IS UPON HIM A	UPON HIM
	GREAT DEAL OF	GREAT DEAL OF	GREAT DEAL OF
	MORAL	MORAL	MORAL
	TURPITUDE, YET	TORPITUDE;	TURPITUDE,
	WE SHALL	YET WE SHALL	YET WE SHALL
	CLAIM OF YOU	CLAIM OF YOU,	CLAIM TO YOU,
	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMENOF
	THE JURY,	TH E E JURY,	THE JURY ^{[[18]]}
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT HE	THAT JOHN D.
	LEE IS WITHOUT	IS WITHOUT	LEE IS WITHOUT
	CRIME IN THE SAME	CRIME IN THE	CRIME IN THE
	MASSACRE,	MATTER;	MATTER;
	THAT THE	THA T THE	THAT THE
	FACTS THAT	FACTS THAT	FACTS THAT
	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
	PRESENTED	PRESENTED	PRESENTED
	AND WILL BE	AND WILL BE	AND MAY BE
	PRESENTED	PRESENTED	PRESENTED
	WILL SHOW TO	WILL SHOW TO	WILL SHOW TO
	YOU THE	YOU THE	YOU THE
	CASE,	CAUSE,	CASE
	JUSTIFYING HIM	JUSTIFYINGHIM	JUSTIFYING HIM
	OR ANY	OR A Y	AND ANY
	OTHER MAN IN	OTHER MAN	OTHER MAN IN
	THAT THEY	[<i>space</i>] WHEN	ALL THAT THEY
	WOULD	THAT WILL BE	WILL
	PROVE THAT	PROVEN WHAT	PROVE THAT
	HE DONE ←¶≥ I	THEY DONE. I	HE DONE. I
	LEFT THIS	LEFT THIS	LEFT THIS
	EMIGRANT TRAIN WHERE	EMIGRANT TRAIN WHERE	EMIGRANT TRAIN WHERE
	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
	WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
	LEFT IT, AT	LEFT IT, AT	LEFT = IT = AT
		LEFT II, AI	LDT I = II = AI

RT	RS	BT	PS
	EMIGRATION	EMIGRATION	EMIGRATION
	CANYON	CANYON.	CANYON
	FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING	FOLLOWING
	MRS.	MRS	MRS
	STENHOUSE'S	STENHOUSE'S	STENHOUSE'S
	WORDS, "WE	WOR S DS, "WE	WORK, "WE
	HEARD THAT	HEARD THAT	HEARD THAT
	THEY	THE EMIGRANT TRAIN HAD	THEY
	CAME DOWN TO	COME DOWN TO	CAME DOWN TO
	THE RIVER	THE RIVER	THE RIVER
	JORDAN;	JORDEN, THAT	JORDAN; THAT
	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
	BADLY	BADLY	BADLY
	TREATED AND	TREATED,	TREATED;
	DENIED	DENIED,	DENIED,
	SUPPLIES	SUPP I LIES FOR	SUPPLIES
	HORSES AND	HORSES AND	HORSES AND
	FOOD	FOOD,	FOOD
	THROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGHOUT
	ALL THE	T ALL THE	ALL THE
	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
	OF UTAH. ≤ MY	OF UTAH. MY	OF UTAH [space]
	FRIEND OF THE	FRIEND OF THE	FRIEND OF THE
	PROSECUTION≥	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
	QUOTED	QUOTED	QUOTED
	LARGELY FROM	LARGELY FROM	LARGELY FROM
	THAT BOOK; IN	THAT BOOK, IN	THAT BOOK; IN
	FACT IN HIS	FACT INHIS	FACT IN HIS
	OPENING THE	OPENING, THE	OPENING THE
	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
	THAT HE DID	THA T HE DID	THAT HE DID
	QUOTE FROM	QUOTE FROM	QUOTE FROM
	WERE, MRS.	WERE MRS.	WERE MRS.
	STENHOUSE,	STENHOUSE	STENHOUSE
	THE BIBLE AND	AND THE BIBLE, AND	THE BIBLE AND
	GOODRICHES	GOODRI V CHES	GOODRICHES
	UNIVERSAL	UNIVERSAL	UNIVERSAL
	HISTORY I TOO	HISTORY. I TOO	HISTORY I TOO
	SHALL REFER	SHALL REFER	SHALL REFER
	TO THESE SAME	TO THESE SAME	TO THOSE SAME
	WORKS AS TO	WORKS. AS TO	WORKS
	MRS.	MRS.	

R	1	
••	-	

	STENHOUSE'S	S E TENHOUSES	
	WORKS = IN HER	WORKS, IN HER	< IN HER
	DETAIL OF THE	DETAIL OF THE	DETAIL OF THE
	FATE OF THESE	FATE OF THESE	FATE OF THOSE
	EMIGRANTS, WE	EMIGRANTS, WE	EMIGRANTS, WE
	SHALL CLAIM	SHALL CLAIM	SHALL CLAIM
	AND CLAIM	AND CLAIM	AND CLAIM
]	NOW EVEN	NOW NOE THAT	NOW THAT
		THE	EVEN THE
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
]	HAS DENIED	HAS DENIED	HAVE DENIED
]	HER	HER HERE	HER
	STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS	STATEMENTS
	AND PROVED	AND PROVED	AND PROVED
,	THEM UNTRUE	THEM UNTRUE.	THEM UNTRUE
,	THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THIS
]	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
,	TRAIN DID NOT	TRAIN DIDN'T	TRAIN DIDN'T N
	GO TO THE	GO TO THE	GO TO THE
	JORDAN TO	JORDAN AND	JORDAN AND
(CAMP; BUT	CAMP, BUT	CAMP BUT
]	FROM	FROM	FROM
]	EMIGRATION	EMIGRATION	EMIGRATION
	CANYON,	CANYON,	CANYON,
	≤THEY≥	THEY	THEY
]	PURSUED THEIR	PURSUED THEIR	PURSUED THEIR
	JOURNEY	JOURNEY	JOURNEY
]	DIRECTLY	DIRECTLY	DIRECTLY
	SOUTH. THAT	SOUTH. THAT	SOUTH,
,	THEY PASSED	THEY PASSED	PASSED
,	THROUGH ALL	THROUGH ALL	THROUGH ALL
,	THE	THE	THE
	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
	OF UTAH, ON	IN UTAH I ON	IN UTAH ON[?]
	THEIR LONG	THEIR LONG	THEIR LONG
	WEARY	WEARY	AND WEARY
	MARCH	MARCH	MARCH
	TOWARDS	TOWARD	ON
	≤SOUTHERN≥	SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN
	CALIFORNIA.	CALIFORNIA.	CALIFORNIA
	WE SHALL	WE SHALL	←WE SHALL
	CLAIM IN	CLAIM THAT IN	CLAIM≥ IN
	THESE	THESE	THOSE
	THESE SETTLEMENTS,	THESE SETTLEMENTS	THOSE SETTLEMENTS

L		
THEY	THAT THEY	THEY
WERE	WERE TREATED	WERE TREATED
KINDLY I WILL	KINDLY. I WILL	KINDLY <
MENTION HERE	MENTION HERE	
AND REFER TO	AND REFER TO	
IT AGAIN	IT AGAIN.	
THEY WERE	THERY WERE	
	TREATED	
KINDLY, THEY	KINDLY. THEY	THEY
WERE SOLD	WERE SOLD	WERE SOLD
SUPPLIES; THEY	SUPPLIES; THEY	SUPPLIES THEY
WERE ASSISTED	WERE ASSISTED	WERE ASSISTED
IN ALL	IN ALL THE	IN ALL THE
THINGS THEY	THINGS THEY	THINGS THEY
NEEDED BUT	NEEDED; AND	NEEDED BUT
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
BEHAVED	BEHAVED	BEHAVED
BADLY, WE	BADLY; BUT WE	BADLY, BUT WE
SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
DENY BUT	DENY OR	DENY AND
SHALL MAKE IT	MAKE IT	SHALL MAKE IT
≤A≥ PART OF	A PART OF	A PART OF
OUR DEFENSE	OU T R DEFENSE	OUR DEFENSE
THAT THERE	THAT THERE	THAT THERE
WAS TROUBLE	WAS TROUBLE	WAS TROUBLE
BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS
EMIGRANT	EMIGRATION	EMIGRANT
TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN AND THE
PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THE	
SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
THEY PASSED THROUGH WE	THEY PASSED THROUGH. WE	THEY PASSED THROUGH WE
SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW
TO YOU	TO YOU,	TO YOU
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY, THAT	THE JURY THAT	THE JURY THAT
THIS TROUBLE	THIS TROUBLE	THIS TROUBLE
BECAME SO	^[137] BECAME SO	BECAME[?] SO
GREAT, THAT	GREAT THAT	GREAT, THAT
THIS EMIGRANT	THIS VERY	THIS <i>POOR</i> [?]
TRAIN	TRAI H N	TRAIN
DIVIDED	DIVIDED	DIVIDED
AMONG	AMONG	AMONG
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES;	THEMSELVES,

RS

BT

[[21]] BECAUSE	BECAUSE	BECAUSE
THAT	THAT A	THAT A
PORTION OF	PORTION OF	PORTION OF
THE TRAIN	THE TRAIN	THE TRAIN
WERE SEEKING	WERE SEEKING	WERE SEEKING
TO GOVERN THE	TO GOVERN	TO GOVERN THE
OTHERS WHO	OTHERS WHO	OTHERS WHO
WERE MAKING	WERE A MAKING	WERE MAKING
THIS MISCHIEF	THIS MISCHIEF	THIS MISCHIEF
AMONG THE	AMONG THE	AMONG THE
TRAIN	TRAIN. THAT	TRAIN THAT
WERE	THERE WERE	
YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
FAMILIES =	FAMILIES ; ,	FAMILIES =
YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN
WHO WERE	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
ACCOMPANYIN	ACCOMPAN I YIN	ACCOMPANYIN
G THIS TRAIN;	G THIS TRAIN;	G THIS TRAIN,
BOYS THAT HAD	BOYS THAT HAD	BOYS[?]
GROWN UP IN	GROWN UP IN	
THE WILDS OF	THE WILDS OF	
WESTERN	WE W STERN	
ARKANSAS,	ARKANSAS ; ,	
HUNTERS ≤ ? ≥		HUNTERS
TRAPPERS		TRAPPERS
AND		FARMERS AND
STOCK RAISERS;	STOCK RASERS	STOCK RAISERS
MEN	AND and men	MEN
WHO CAME	WHO CAME	WHO CAME
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
FRONTIER	FRONTIER	FRONTIER
THERE, FULL OF	THERE, FULL OF	THERE FULL OF
ALL THE WILDS		ALL THE WILDS
THE		AND
WICKEDNESS	WICKEDNESS	WICKEDNESS
AND THE	AND	OF THE
DARING ACTS,	DARING ACTS	DARING ACTS
THAT	THA T	THAT
CHARACTERIZE	CHARACTERIZE	CHARACTERIZE
YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN	YOUNG MEN
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
FRONTIERS IN	FRONTIERS:. IN	FRONTIERS IN
PASSING	PASSING	PASSING

RS

BT

PS

THROUGH THIS	THROUGH	THROUGH
COUNTRY	THESE	THOSE
<i>≤</i> SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
→ PASSING		
THROUGH	THROUGH	
THESE	THIS	
SETTLEMENTS	COUNTRY,	
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
GUILTY OF	GUILTY OF	GUILTY OF
MANY ACTS OF	MANY ACTS, OF	MANY ACTS OF
CRIME,	CRIME	CRIME,
I	C,R,I,ME,—, I	I
MIGHT SAY	MIGHT SAY,	MIGHT SAY
AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
PEOPLE, AND	PEOPLE , AND	PEOPLE AND
THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
VERY TRAIN	VERY TRAIN	VERY TRAIN
UNDERTOOK TO	UNDERTOOK TO	UNDERTOOK TO
KILL THEIR	KILL THEIR	KILL THEIR
OWN MEN,	OWN MEN,	OWN MEN [[19]]
AND IN DOING	AND IN DOING	AND IN DOING
SO A	SO, A	SO A
DIVISION[?]	DIVISION	DIVISION
AROSE AMONG	AROSE AMONG	AROSE AMONG
THEM, AND FOR	THEM; AND FOR	THEM; AND FOR
A TIME THEY	A TIM E THEY	A TIME THEY
DIVIDED	DIVIDED AND	DIVIDED AND
HAD 2	HAD TWO	HAD TWO
CAPTAINS OF	CAPTAI M NS TO	CAPTAINS OF
THEIR TRAINS	THEIR TRAIN.	THEIR TRAIN
THEY CAME ON	THEY CAME ON	THEY CAME ON
TO THIS PLACE;	TO THIS PLACE,	TO THIS PLACE
TO BEAVER,	TO BEAVER,	TO BEAVER,
AND HERE	AHND HERE	AND HERE
THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
INSTRUMENTAL	INSTRUMENTAL	INSTRUMENTAL
ITY OF THESE	ITY OF THESE	ITY OF THESE
VERY MEN $=$ OR	VERY MEN, OR	VERY MEN OR
THIS CLASS OF	THIS CLASS OF	THIS CLASS OF
MEN THAT THE	MEN THAT THE	MEN THAT THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
ARE NOW	ARE NOW	ARE NOW
SEEKING TO	SEEKING TO	SEEKING TO
CHARGE WITH	CHARGE WITH	CHARGE WITH

RS

BT

PS

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THEIR MURDER,	THE MURDER,	THE MURDER
	THIS	THIS	THIS
	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY
	AMONG	AMONG	AMONG
	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
	WAS	WAS	WAS
	RECONCILED	RECONCILED,	RECONCILED,
	AND ONE	AND ONE	AND ONE
	CAPTAIN WAS	CAPTAIN WAA	CAPTAIN WAS
	RESTORED TO	RESTORED TO	RESTORED TO
	THEM, AND	THEM, AND	THEM, AND
	THEY WENT ON	THEY WENT ON	THEY WENT ON
	THEIR WAY,	THEIR WAY;	THEIR WAY,
	THAT THE	AND THAT HE	THAT THE
	FAULT IN	THEY FELT	FAULT IN
	ALL THIS	THAT IN ALL	ALL THIS
	TROUBLE AND	THIS TROUBLE	TROUBLE
	IN ALL THIS	—IN ALL TH I S	IN ALL THIS
	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY	DIFFICULTY
	ALONG THE	ALONG THE	ALONG THE
	WAY =	ROAD,	ROAD
	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS	BETWEEN THIS
	TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN AND THE
	PEOPLE OF	PEOPLE AND	PEOPLE OF
	THE	THE	THE
	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
	THROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGH
	WHICH THEY	THEY	WHICH THEY
	PASSED, WAS	PASSED, WAS	PASSED WAS
	OWING TO	OWING TO	OWING TO
	THEMSELVES =	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES, OR RATHER TO
	OR RATHER TO THE VIOLENT	OR RATHER TO	THE VIOLENT
	HASTY YOUNG	THE F VIOLENT HASTY YOUNG	HASTY YOUNG
	MEN THEY HAD	MEN THEY HAD	MEN THEY HAD
	WITH THEM	WITH THEM. AT	WITH THEM AT
	UP TO	THIS BUT UP TO	
	THIS TIME BUT I	THIS TIME I	THIS TIME BUT I
	WISH TO CALL	WISH TO CALL	WISH TO CALL
	TO YOUR	YOUR	TO YOUR
	MIND	ATTENTION TO	MIND
	THE FACT =	THE A FACT	A FACT
	FACT	AND THAT FACT	AFACT
		THAT HAS	
		111111 11/10	

ALREADY	ALREADY	ALREADY
BEEN	PBEEN	
PRESENTED =	PRESENTED	PRESENTED
FROM	FROM THE IN	THROUGH
THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION
THAT AT THIS	THAT AT THIS	THAT AT THIS
TIME = AND	TIME,	TIME
HOWEVER	HOWEVER THE	HOWEVER THE
PROSECUTION	PROSE V CUTION	PROSECUTION
MAY TREAT	AT MAY TREAT	MAY TREAT
IT = THERE WAS	IT,	IT
THAT A ←A≻	A THAT A	THAT A
STATE OF WAR	STATE O R F WAR	STATE OF WAR
EXISTED IN THIS	EXISTED IN THIS	EXISTED IN THIS
COUNTRY	TERRITORY.	COUNTRY
THEY MAY	THEY MAY	THEY MAY
HOLD THAT	HOLD THAT	HOLD THAT
THIS WAS IS ALL	THIS WAS ALL A	THIS WAS ALL A
PART OF THE	PART OF THE	PART OF THE
GREAT NATION	GREAT UNION	GREAT NATION
OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED
STATES; THAT	STATES; THAT	STATES; THAT
THIS WAS ALL	THIS WAS ALL	THIS WAS ALL
ONE PEOPLE,	ONE PEOPLE;	ONE PEOPLE,
AND	AND THAT	AND THAT
THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE
LAW	LAW	LAW THAT
REACHING	REACHING	REACHED
OVER ALL	AOVER ALL,	OVER ALL OF
OTHERS;	- ·,	THEM [space]
YET THE FACT	YET THE FACT	YET THE FACT
IS ≼AS>	IS AS	IS
APPARENT AS	APPARENT AS	APPARENT AS
THE NOONDAY	THE NOONDAY	THE NOONDAY
SUN, THAT THE	SUN THAT AN	SUN, THAT AN
ARMY OF THE	ARMY OF THE	ARMY OF THE
UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
WAS MARCHING	WAS MARCHING	WAS MARCHING
INTO THIS	INTO THIS	INTO THIS
COUNTRY, NOT	COUNTRY, NOT	COUNTRY, NOT
A MERE	A SIMPLE	A MERE
GARRISON OF =	GARRISON OR A	GARRISON OF A

	TIME THERE	TIME THERE	TIME THERE
	WAS	WAS A	WAS A
	PROCLAMATION	PROCLAMATION	PROCLAMATION
	ISSUED BY	ISSUED BY	ISSUED BY
	WHAT WE MAY	WHAT WE MAY	WHAT WE MAY
	SAY	SAY WAS THE	SAY THE
	LEADER OF THIS	LEADER OF THIS	LEADER OF THIS
	PEOPLE, THE	PEOPLE; THE	PEOPLE THE
	COMMANDER =	COMMANDER —	COMMANDER
	THE	THE	
	COMMANDING	COMMANDING	COMMANDING
	GENERAL OF	GENERAL OF	GENERAL OF
	THIS PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE —	THIS PEOPLE
	THE	A	A
	PROCLAMATION	PROCLAMATION	PROCLAMATION
	SOUNDING OF	SOUNDING	SOUNDING OF[?]
	WAR; IT WAS A	WAR. IT WAS A	WAR IT WAS IN
	STATE OF WAR	STATE OF WAR	STATE OF WAR
	TO THE PEOPLE	TO THE PEOPLE	TO THE PEOPLE
	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
	TERRITORY AT	TERRITORY AT	TERRITORY AT
	THE TIME THE	THE TIME. THE	THE TIME. THE
	CITIZENS = THE	CITIZENS—THE	CITIZENS = AND
	RESIDENTS	RESIDENTS	RESIDENTS
	WERE LOOKING	HERE LOOKING	HERE LOOKING
	AT THIS	AT THIS	AT THIS
	BLACK WAR	NBLACK WAR	BLACK WAR
	CLOUD THAT	CLOUD THAT	CLOUD THAT
	WAS	WAS	WAS
	OVERSHADOWI	OVERSHADOWI	OVERSHADOWI
	NG THEM, TO	NG THEM, AND	NG THEM AND
	THE VAST	THE VAST	THE VAST
	ARMIES BEING	ARMIES BEING	ARMIES BEING
	SET UPON	SET UPON	SET UPON
	THEM, HAD MET	THEM, HAD MET	THEM
	IN COUNCIL;	IN COUNCIL	
		AND	
	RESOLVED	RESOL C VED TO	RESOLVED
	TO ABANDON	ABANDON	TO ABANDON
	THEIR HOMES	THEIR HOMES	THEIR HOMES
	AND FLEE TO	AND FLEE TO	FLEE TO
	THE	THE	THE
	MOUNTAINS,	MOUNTAINS;	MOUNTAINS,
	THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
L			ΙΠΑΙΙΠΕΙ

RS

BT

WOULD BURN	WOULD BURN,	WOULD BURN
AND DESTROY	DESTROY	AND DESTROY
AND SWEEP	AND SWEEP	AND SWEEP[?]
THE ENTIRE	THE ENTIRE	[[20]] THE ENTIRE
LAND AS WITH	LAND, AS WITH	LAND AS WITH
THE BESOM OF	THE BESO N M OF	THE BESOM OF
DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION;	DESTRUCTION,
AND LEAVING	AND LEAVE THE	AND LEAVE
[[22]] NOTHING	ENTIRE	NOTHING FOR
FOR THEM < FOR	FIELD TO	THEM
THE	THE	
CONQUERORS≥	CONQUERORS.	CONQUERORS
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
DO MORE, FOR	DO MORE, FOR	DO MORE FOR
	THOUGH	
JOHNSTON'S	JOHNSON'S	JOHNSTON'S
ARMY = THAN	ARMY, THAN	ARMY = THAN
THE	THE	THE
MOSCOVITES	MOSCOVITES	MOSCOVITES
DID FOR	DID FOR	DID FOR
NAPOLEON;	NEPOLEON;	NAPOLEON'S
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
LEAVE	LEAVE HIM	LEAVE 'EM
MORE THAN	MORE THAN	MORE THAN
BARREN	THE BAR R EN	—[?] CITY.
DESERT. FOR	DESERT. FOR	
THAT PURPOSE	THAT PURPOSE,	
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WERE
HUSBAND	HUSBAND	HUSBANDING
THEIR STOCK;	THEIR STOCK,	THEIR STOCK
KEEPING	TH KEEP IN	KEEPING
THEIR FLOUR	THEIR FLOUR	THEIR FLOUR
AND THEIR	AND THEIR	AND
GRAIN THAT	CORN, THAT	GRAIN, THAT
THEY MIGHT	THEYMAY	THEY MIGHT
HAVE IT, TO	HAVE HAD, AND	HAVE IT TO
FEED THEIR	FOR THEIR	FEED THEIR
OWN BABES =	OWN BABES—	OWN BABES
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN	CHILDREN,	CHILDREN
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
COMPELLED	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO

RT	RS	BT	PS
	HUNT FOR	HUNT FOR	HUNT FOR
	HABITATIONS IN	HABITATIONS IN	HABITATIONS IN
	THE	THE	THE
	MOUNTAINS.	MOUNTAINS.	MOUNTAINS
	AND TO THAT	AND TO THAT	AND TO THAT
	EXTENT	EXTENT COUSEL	EXTENT A
	COUNSEL WAS	COUNSEL WAS	COUNSEL WAS
	GIVEN,	GIVEN TO THE	GIVEN
	TO BE	PEOPLE TO BE	TO BE
	SPARING	SPARING AND	SAVINC OF
	SAVING OF THEIR STORES	SAVING OF	SAVING OF THEIR STORES
	PROVISIONS	THEIR STORES, PROVISSIONS	PROVISIONS
	AND SUPPLIES;	AND SUPPLIES,	AND SUPPLIES
	NOT TO SELL TO	YET TO SELL TO	NOT TO SELL TO
	THE TRAIN	THE TRAIN—	ALL PARTIES[?]
	TO GIVE TO	AND TO GIVE TO	AND TO GIVE TO
	THE TRAIN, AND	THE TRAIN AND	THE TRAIN AND
	THEY DID SO.	THEY DID SO.	THEY DID SO
	AS THIS	THIS	[<i>space</i>] AS THIS
	TRAIN PASSED	TRAIN PASSED	TRAIN PASSED
	ON ON ITS WAY	ON ITS WAY	ON ON ITS WAY
	SOUTHWARD,	SOUTH E WARD.	SOUTHWARD.
	THEY ARRIVED	THEY ARRIVED	THEY ARRIVED
	AT WHAT NOW	AT WHAT NOW	AT WHAT NOW
	IS KNOWN	IS KNOWN A W S	KNOWN AS
	CORN CREEK.	CORNCREEK. ³⁰²	CORN CREEK
	THERE	THERE	THERE
	COMMENCED	COMMENCED	COMMENCED
	THE GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT
	TROUBLE	TROUBLE	TROUBLE
	THAT ENDED	THAT ENDED	THAT ENDED
	IN THEIR	IN THEIR	IN THEIR
	ENTIRE	TEENTIRE	ENTIRE
	DESTRUCTION.	DESTRUCTION.	DESTRUCTION
	WE SHALL	WE SHALL	WE SHALL
	SHOW TO	SHO WWE TO	SHOW
	YOU AT	YOU THAT AT	≤YOU≥ HOW AT
	THAT PLACE =	THAT PLACE —	THAT PLACE
	ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH
	THERE HAD	THERE HAD	THERE HAD
	BEEN	BEEN	BEEN

^{302.} Corn Creek is the modern city of Kanosh.

DIFFICULTIES	DIFFICULTIES	DIFFICULTY
BEFORE THIS	BEFORE THIS,	BEFORE THEN
=, ³⁰³ ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH
THEY HAD HAD	THEY HAD HAD	THEY HAD
TROUBLES,	TROUBLES, AND	TROUBLES
FIGHTS AND	FIGHTS AND	AND
THERE HAD	THERE HAD	THERE HAD
BEEN	BEN A	BEEN
GREAT DEAL OF	GREAT DEAL OF	
DISSENSION	DIS C SENTION	DISSENTION
AND	AND	AND
DIFFICULTIES	DIFFICULTIES	DIFFICULTY
BETWEEN THEM	BETWEEN THEM	BETWEEN THEM
AND THE	AND	AND
SETTLERS OF		SETTLERS OF
THE SEVERAL	THE SE C VERAL	THE SEVERAL
SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
THROUGH	THROUGH	
WHICH	WHICH [139]	
THEY PASSED	THEY PASSED	
ON THAT WAY	ON THEIR WA T Y	
CAME/CAMP[?],	TO THIS CAMP	
THAT	— THAT	BEFORE THAT
HERE AROSE	HERE AROSE A	HERE AROSE A
DIFFICULTY IN	DIFFICULTY IN	DIFFICULTY IN
ANOTHER WAY	ANOTHER WAY.	ANOTHER WAY
AT CORN CREEK	AT CORN CREEK	AT CORN CREEK
WAS THE HOME	WAS THE HOME	WAS THE HOME
OF A LARGE	OF A LARGE	OF A LARGE
BAND OF	BAND OF	BAND OF
INDIANS; A	INDIANS, A	INDIANS A
TRIBE KNOWN	TRIBE KNOWN	TRIBE KNOWN
AS	AS THE	AS THE
PAHVANTS, OF	PAHVANTS, OF	PAHVANTS OF
WHOM KANOSH	WHOM KANOSH,	WHOM KANOSH
NOW LIVING,	NO T W LIVING	NOW LIVING
WAS THEN THE	WAS THEN THE	WAS THEN THE
CHIEF THIS	CHIEF. THIS	CHIEF THIS
TRIBE OF	TRIBE OF	TRIBE OF
PAHVANTS	PAHVANTS	PAHVANTS
WERE LARGE	W ERE AS LARGE.	WERE LARGE
THEIR HOME	THEIR HOME	THEIR HOME

^{303.} Comma is placed beneath "=".

RS

BT

VILLAGE WAS	VILLIAGE WAS	VILLAGE WAS
THERE THEY	THERE. THEY	THERE THEY
ROAMED OVER	ROAMED OVER	ROAMED OVER
A GREAT DEAL	A GREAT DEAL	A GREAT DEAL
OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS
COUNTRY AND	COUNTRY AND	COUNTRY, AND
VISITED WITH	VISITED WITH	VISITED WITH
OTHER TRIBES	OTHER TRIBES	OTHER TRIBES
FAR AWAY	FAR R AWAY.	FAR AWAY
THEY CAME TO	THEY CAME TO	CAME TO
VISIT	VISIT THE	VISIT WITH THE
COAL CREEK	COAL CREEK	COAL CREEK
INDIANS WHERE	INDIANS WHERE	INDIANS WHERE
CEDAR NOW IS.	CEDAR NOW IS.	CEDAR NOW IS
EACH WENT	EACH WENT	
OVER TO VISIT	OVER TO VISIT	VISIT
WITH THE UTES	THE UTES	WITH THE UTES
ON THE	OR THE	ON THE
SEVIER	SOUTHERN	SEVIER
PIEDES ON THE	PIEDS ON THE	<i>PIEDS</i> [?] ON THE
CLARA THEY	CLARA. THEY	CLARA THEY
WERE ≤A ≥	WERE A	WERE
ROAMING	ROAMING,	ROAMING
LOOSE PEOPLE	LOOSE PEOPLE	LOOSE PEOPLE
AS ALL INDIANS	AS ALL INDIANS	AS ALL INDIANS
ARE AT CORN	ARE. AT CORN	WERE AT CORN
CREEK THEY	CREEK, THEY	CREEK THEY
DID SOME	DID SOME	DONE SOME
FARMING	FARMING.	FARMING
KANOSH, THEN	KANOSH THEN	KANOSH THEN
AS NOW HAD	AS NOW, HAD A	AS NOW HAD A
LITTLE FARM	LITTLE FARM	LITTLE FARM
THERE AROUND	THERE. AROUND	AROUND
HIM LIVED HIS	HIM LIVED HIS	HIM LIVED HIS
INDIANS THIS	INDIANS, THIS	INDIANS THIS
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
TRAIN CAMPED	TRAIN CAMPED	TRAIN CAMPED
THERE	THERE.	THERE [space]
THERE THEY	THERE THEY	THERE THEY
WERE OFFERED	WERE OFFERED	WERE OFFERED
SUPPLIES	SUPPLIES	SUPPLIES
WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY
DID NOT NEED	DIDN I 'T NEED,	DIDN'T NEED
AND FEED AND	AND FEED	FOOD
AND FEED AND	ΑΝΟΓΕΕΟ	гоор

-	
_	
	-

	1
GRAIN. THEY GRAIN. THEY GRAIN THE	
DECLINED TO DECLINED DECLINED	
BUY BECAUSE BECAUSE BUY BECAU	
THEY DID NOT THEY DIDN'T THEY DIDN	
WANT IT. AND WANT IT, AND WANT IT [sp	pace]
THERE ATHERE THEAND THERE	[?] A
DIFFICULTY DIFFICULTY DIFFICULTY	ľ
AROSE AROSE AROSE	
BETWEEN THEM BETWEEN THEM BETWEEN T	HEM
AND THE AND THE AND THE	
INDIANS HERE INDIANS. HERE INDIANS HE	ERE
STARTS THE STARTS THE STARTS THE	E
FIRST LINK IN FIRST LINK IN FIRST LINK	OF
THE THE THAT [space	2]
CHAIN THAT CHAIN THAT CHAIN ON T	ГНАТ
LED TO THEIR LED TO THEIR	
DESTRUCTION. DISTRUCTION. DESTRUCTI	ON
MIND YOU, AS I MIND YOU, AS I MIND AS W	E
SAID STATED SAID [[21]]	
BEFORE BEFORE, BEFORE	
GENTLEMEN OF GENTLEMEN OF	
THE JURY, WE THE JURY, WE WE	
ARE NOT GOING ARE NOT GOING ARE NOT GO	OING
TO THROW TO THROW THE TO THROW	THE
WHOLE BLAME WHOLE BLAME WHOLE BLA	AME
OF THIS UPON ON THIS BAND OF THIS UPO	ON
THE INDIANS OF INDIANS. THE INDIAN	IS
WE ARE NOT WE ARE NOT WE ARE NO	Т
GOING TO SAY GOING TO SAY GOING TO S	SAY
THAT THERE THERE THAT THEY	r
WAS \leq NOT \geq WAS NOT WERE NOT	
SOME WHITE SOME WHITE SOME WHIT	Е
MEN WHO MEN WHO MEN WHO	
AIDED IN THIS; AIDED IN THIS; AIDED THIS	5,
BUT WE DO BUT WE DO BUT WE DO	-
CLAIM, AND WE CLAIM AND WE CLAIM AND	
BELIEVE BELIEVE AND BELIEVE	
& LATER WE WILL WILL	
SHOW TO YOU SHOW TO YOU SHOW TO Y	OU
CONCLUSIVELY, CONCLUSIVELY CONCLUSIV	
THAT IF THIS THAT IF THIS THAT IF TH	-
EMIGRANT EMIGRANT EMIGRANT	
TRAIN HAD TRAIN HAD TRAIN HAD	
KEPT PEACE KEPT PEACE KEPT PEAC	

RT	RS	BT	PS
	WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
	INDIANS,	INDIANS, AND	INDIANS
	KEPT FROM	KEPT FROM	KEPT FROM
	ORIGINATING	ORIGINATING THE ,	ORIGINATING
	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES,	THEMSELVES
	A WAR WITH	THE WAR WITH	A WAR WITH
	THOSE	THESE	THOSE
	SAVAGE	SAVAGE S, THEY WOULD	SAVAGE
	TRIBES, THAT	TRI D BES, THAT	TRIBES THAT
	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
	HAVE PASSED	HAVE PASSED	HAVE PASSED
	THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS
	COUNTRY IN	COUN T RY IN	COUNTRY IN
	PERFECT	PERFECT	PERFECT
	SAFETY =	SAFETY.—	SAFETY
	PASSED	PASSED	PASSED
	THROUGH IN	THROUGH IN	
	SAFETY AS	SAFETY, AS	AS
	OTHER TRAIN	OTHERS	OTHER TRAINS
	DID	HAD PASSED	DID
		THROUGH	
	BEFORE THEM	BEFORE	BEFORE THEM
	AND	AND	DID[?]
	AFTERWARDS.	AFTERWARDS .	AFTERWARDS
	BUT ← BY → THEIR	BUT B U Y THEIR	BUT BY THEIR
	OWN WICKED	OWN WICKED	OWN WICKED
	ACTS =	ACTS,	ACTS
	INCITING THOSE	INCITING THESE	INCITED THOSE
	SAVAGES =	SAVAGES,	SAVAGES
	THOSE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS,	TO HOSTILITY
	TO HOSTILITY	TO HOSTILITY	TO HOSTILITY AND ANGER
	AND ANGER, THEY BROUGHT	AND ANGER , . THEY BROUGHT	THEY BROUGHT
	DOWN UPON	DOWN UPON	DOWN UPON
	THEM THE	THEM THE	THEM THE
	WHOLE	WHOLOE	WHOLE
	TRIBES, ALL	TRIBES, ALL	TRIBES, ALL
	THE TRIBES OF	THE TRIBES OF	THE TRIBES OF
	INDIANS	INDIAN D S	INDIANS
	FAR AND NEAR	FAR AND NEAR	FAR AND NEAR
	WHOM THE FEW	WHOM THE FEW	WHOM THE FEW
	SETTLERS IN	SETTLERS IN	SETTLERS IN

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THE VALLEYS	THE PLACES	THE VALLEYS
	COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
			HAVE
	CONTROL.	CONTROL _{1401}	CONTROLLED
			[space]
	ALTHOUGH WE	ALTHOUGH WE	ALTHOUGH WE
	SHALL POINT TO	SHALL POINT TO	SHALL POINT TO
	THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW	THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW	THIS MOUNTAIN MEADOW
	MASSACRE AS A	MASSACRE AS A	MASSACRE AS A
	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
	TRAGEDY,	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY —[?]
	THAT HAS	THAT HAS	THAT HAS
	NEVER BEEN	NEVER BEEN	NEVER BEEN
	EXCELLED IN	EXCELLED IN	EXCELLED IN
	HORRIBLENESS,	HORRIBLENESS,	HORRIBLENESS
	IN	IN	IN
	FIENDISHNESS;	FIENDISHNESS,	FIENDISHNESS
	NOT EVEN ^{[[23]]}	NOT EVEN	NOT EVEN
	BY THE	EVESN BY THE	BY THE
	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF	MASSACRE OF
	DEERFIELD OF	DEERFIELD OF	DEERFIELD OR
	WYOMING	WYOMING,	WYOMING
	NOTE/YET[?]	₩YET WE SEE	<i>NOTE/YET</i> [?] THE
	THAT THERE IS A FACT IT IS	THE FACT THAT THIS	[<i>space</i>] FACT AND
	REALLY	WAS WQR OF	REALLY AND
	TRUTHFULLY	DEERFIELD WAS	TRUTHFULLY
	NOTHING MORE	NOTHING MORE	NOTHING MORE
	NOR LESS	NOR LESS	THAN NOR LESS
	THAN AN	THAN AN	THAN AN
	INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN
	MASSACRE	MASSACRE.	MASSACRE
	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN	WHITE MEN
	WERE IN IT IS	WERE IN IT, IT IS	WERE IN IT IS
	TRUE, < SO THEY	TRU E E, SO	TRUE SO THEY
	WERE THERE	THERE	
	WERE AT	WERE AT	WERE AT
	DEERFIELD, SO	DEERFIELD—SO	DEERFIELD SO
	THERE WERE AT	THEY WERE AT	THEY WERE AT
	WYOMING AND	WYOMING, AND YOU MAY	WYOMING, YOU MAY HEAR
	YOU READ	READ THE	READ
	HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF

AMERICA,	AMERICA,—	AMERICA
FULL	F I ULL OF	AMERICA
CONFLICTS	CONFLICTS	
UPON THE	UPON THE	
FRONTIERS		
AND OF ALL	FRONTIERS. AND OF ALL	OF ALL
		OF ALL
THE	THE	
MASSACRES	MASSACRES	MASSACRES
THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE	THAT HAVE
EVER	EVER	EVER
	HAPPENED OR	
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
BY SAVAGE	BY SAVAGE	BY THE SAVAGE
INDIANS, AND	INDIANS, AND	INDIANS, AND
YOU WILL	YOU WILL	YOU WILL
ALWAYS FIND	ALW S AYS FIND	<i>ALWAYS</i> [?] FIND
THAT WHITE	THAT T WHITE	THAT WHITE
MEN WERE	MENWERE	MEN WERE
THERE.	THERE.	THERE
SINGULAR AS IT	SINGULAR AS IT	SINGULAR AS IT
MAY BE,	MAY BE,	MAY BE WHEN
WE FIND WHEN	WE FIND THAT	
WE FATHOM	THEY MAY FALL	WE FATHOM
LOWEST	TO THE LOWEST	THE LOWEST
DEPTHS OF	DEPTHS OF	DEPTHS OF
CRIME OF	CRIME AND OF	CRIME AND
HELLISH	HELLISH	HELLISH
DEEDS, THAT	DEEDS A M ND	DEEDS, THAT
WE FIND THAT	WE FIND THAT	WE FIND THAT
NOT ALONE	NOT ALONE THE	NOT ALONE THE
UNTUTORED	UNTUTORED	UNTUTORED
SAVAGE, THE	SAVAGE, THE	SAVAGE AND
BARBARIAN	BARBARIAN	BARBARIAN
OR	OR THE	AND
CANNIBAL	CANNIBAL	CANNIBAL
WERE THERE;	WERE THERE;	ARE THERE,
WE FIND	BUT WE FIND	BUT WE FIND
SEVERAL	THE CIVILIZED	CIVILIZED
WHITE MEN.	WHITE MAN.	WHITE MEN
IN 1857 &	IN I857 AND	[space] IN I857
8; IN 1867	'8, — IN 1867	AND 8, IN 67
& 8, WHEN THE	AND '8, WHEN	& 8 WHEN THE
HORRIBLE	THE HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
1	1	

RS

BT

RS

	HOLLIBLE	
OUTRAGES	TRAGEDIES	OUTRAGES
WERE BEING	WERE BEING	WERE BEING
PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
PLAINS BY THE	PLAINS BY THE	PLAINS BY THE
INDIANS, IT	INDIANS, IT	INDIANS, IT
WAS NOT	WAS NOT	WAS NOT
INFREQUENTLY	UNFREQUENTLY	INFREQUENTLY
AMONG THE	AMO U NG THE	AMONG THE
SLAIN INDIANS	SLAIN INDIANS	SLAIN INDIANS
WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
FOUND RED	FOUND A READ	FOUND A RED
HAIRED WHITE	HAIRED WHITE	HAIRED WHITE
MEN. WE SHALL	MAN. WE SHALL	MAN WE SHALL
CLASS THIS AS	CLOSE THIS	CLASS THIS AS
AN INDIAN	INDIAN	AN INDIAN
MASSACRE,	MASSACRE,	MASSACRE,
LEAVING WHITE	LEAVING WHITE	LEAVING WHITE
MEN WHO	MEN TO	MEN WHO
ASSISTED IN IT	ASSIST IN IT,	ASSIST IN IT
AS ONLY	AS ONLY	AS ONLY
ALLIES, AND	ALLIES; AN D	ALLIES AND
SHALL SHOW TO	SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW TO
GIVE WHY	YOU WHY	YOU <i>WHY</i> [?]
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
THERE, AND	THERE, AND	THERE
HOW IT SO	HOW IT SO	HOW IT SO
HAPPENED TO	HAPPENED TO	HAPPENED TO
BE. MY	BE. MY	BE [space] MY
FRIEND OF THE	F I RIEND OF THE	FRIEND IN THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
AGAIN		[space] AGAIN
MADE	MADE THE	MAKE
	ANNA USE	
USE	ANALOGY USE	
AN	OF AN	
ANALOGY THAT	ANALOGY THAT	ANALOGY THAT
WILL IN	WILL, I H N	WILL
PERHAPS	PERHAPS A	PERHAPS IN A
SLIGHT DEGREE	SLIGHT DEGREE,	SLIGHT DEGREE
SHOW HOW	SHOW YOU HOW	SHOW HOW
THIS THING HAPPENED TO	THIS THIN K G HAPPENED TO	THIS THING HAPPENED TO

 110	21	
BE.	BE. ILLUSTRATE	BE
HE	HE	HE
ILLUSTRATED A	ILLUSTRATED A	ILLUSTRATED
SIMILAR	SMILLAR	SOME LITTLE POINT ^{[[22]]}
POINT.	POINT.	
REFERRING TO	REFERRING TO	REFERRING TO
THE BLACK	THE BLACK	THE BLACK
HOLE OF	HOLE OF	HOLE OF
CALCUTTA IN	CALCUTTA IN	CALCUTTA IN
WHICH A	WHICH A	WHICH A
HUNDRED 123	123	HUNDRED AND
≤OR I BELIEVE≥		23 I BELIEVE
HUMAN BEINGS	HUMAN BEINGS,	HUMAN BEINGS
= INDIAN	INDIAN	INDIAN
SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS
PERISHED IN	PERISHED IN	PERISHED IN
ONE NIGHT. ←I	ONE NIGHT. I	ONE NIGHT I
BELIEVE > IT	BELIEVE IT	BELIEVE IT WAS
WAS NENA	WAS NENA	NV SD[?] ≤NENA
SAHIB = <i><nena< i=""></nena<></i>	SAHIB OR	SAHIB > [space]
SAHIB HYDE'S	HYDER ALI,	OR
ADJ> I WILL	I WILL	HD/HYDE/HEAD[
NOT BE	NOT BE	?]
CONCERNED	CERTAIN	RTHR/RDR/RATH
WHICH,	WHICH, THE	ER[?]
≤HEAD≥	HEAD	[space]
COMMANDER	COMMANDER	COMMANDER
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
HINDU'S AT	HINDOOS AT	HINDUS AT
THAT TIME HE	THAT TIME. HE	THAT TIME HE
WAS TYRANT;	WAS A TYRANT,	WAS A TYRANT
VICIOUS,	VICIOUS,	A VICIOUS
FEARFUL	FEARFULL	FEARFUL
TYRANT HE	TYRANT. HE	TYRANT HE
WAS AT WAR	WAS AT WAR	WAS AT WAR[?]
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
ENGLISH =	ENGLISH — THE	ENGLISH
ENGLISH =	ENGLISY	ENGLISH
ENGLAND	THEN ENGLAND	
WAS CARRYING	WAS CARRYING	WAS RUNNING
ON WAR OF	ON A WAR OF	ON A WAR OF
SUBJECTION	SUBJUGATION	SUBJECTION
AGAINST THESE	AGAINST THESE	AGAINST THESE
HINDUS, AND	HINDOOS, AND	HINDUS, AND

RS

BT

IN ONE OF	IN ONE OF	IN ONE OF
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
CONFLICTS ≤A≥	CONFLICTS A	CONFLICTS A
LARGE	LARGE	LARGE
NUMBER OF	NUMBER OF	NUMBERS OF
ENGLISH	ENGLISH	ENGLISH
SOLDIERS HAD	SOLDIERS HAD	SOLDIERS HAD
BEEN TAKEN	BEEN TAKEN	BEEN TAKEN
PRISONERS	PRISONERS/	PRISONERS
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
HURRIED TO	HURRIED TO	HURRIED TO
THE PRISON IT	THE PRISON. IT	THE PRISON IT
WAS SMALL,	WAS SMALL. [141]	WAS SMALL,
IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
VENTILATION:	VENTILATION ; ,	VENTILATION,
AND/BUT[?] THE	BUT THE TIR	AND/BUT[?]
TYRANT RULER	TYRANT RULER	TYRANT RULER
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
HINDUS LAID	HINDOOS, LAID	HINDUS LAID
DOWN TO TAKE	DOWN TO TAKE	DOWN TO TAKE
HIS REST AND	HIS REST AND	HIS REST AND
SLEPT HIS	SLEPT. HIS	SLEPT HIS
SUBORDINATES	SUBBORDINATE	SUBORDINATES
WHO HAD	S WHO HAD	WHO HAD
CHARGE	CHARGE OF	CHARGE OF
THOSE	THE	THOSE
SOLDIERS THAT	SOLDIERS THAT	SOLDIERS THAT
WERE THUS	WERE THUS	WERE THUS
INCARCERATED	INCAR S CERATE	INCARCERATED
IN THE BLACK	D IN THE B LACK	IN THE BLACK
HOLE OF	HOLE OF	HOLE AT
CALCUTTA,	CALCUTTA,	CALCUTTA,
COULD SEE	COULD SEE	COULD SEE
THESE	THESE	THESE
SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS
PERISHING	PERSISHING	PERISHING
ONE BY ONE	ONE BY ONE	ONE BY ONE
WITH	WITH	WITH
SUFFOCATION,	SUFFOCATION	SUFFOCATION
PERISHING IN	— PERISHING IN	PERISHING IN
THAT BLACK	THAT BALACK	THAT BLACK
HOLE AT	HOLE OF	HOLE OF
CALCUTTA; YET	CALCUTT A . YET	CALCUTTA, YET
CALCUITA, IEI	CALCUIT A . IEI	CALCUIIA, IEI

RS

BT

PS

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THEY	THEY DARN'T	THEY
	DARED NOT FOR	DARE NOT FOR	DARED[?] FOR
	THEIR LIVES	THEIR LIVES	THEIR LIVES
	WAKE	WAKE THE	WAKE THE
	SLEEPING	SL PP EEPING	SLEEPING
	TYRANT	TYRANT	TYRANT
	OR	AND	AND
	MAKE KNOWN	MAKE KNOWN	MAKE KNOWN
	TO HIM THAT	TO HIM THE	TO THEM [space]
	KDS/-[?]	CONDITION	
	WITHIN THAT	THAT THE	
	PRISON	PRISONERS	
	THOUGH THE	WERE IN. THE	THOUGH THE
	GUARD	GUARDS	GUARD
	LOOKED ON IN	LOOKED ON IN	LOOKED ON IN
	HORROR AND	HORROR AND	HORROR AND
	WEPT THAT	WEPT THAT	WEPT THAT
	THESE ENGLISH	THESE ENGLISH	THOSE ENGLISH
	SOLDIERS WERE	SOLDIERS WERE	SOLDIERS WERE
	PERISHING SO,	PERISHING SO;	PERISHING SO;
	YET THEY	YET THEY	YET THEY
	DARED DID NOT	DARED NOT	DARED NOT
	MOVE THEM	MOVE	MOVE THEM
	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE
	ORDERS OF	ORDERS OF	ORDERS OF
	THEIR	THEIR	
	SUPERIOR,	SUPERIOR;	SUPERIOR AND
	DARE NOT	DARED NOT	DARED NOT
	WAKE THE	WAKE THEIR	THING[?] [space]
	SUPERIOR UPON	SUPERIOR UPON	
	THE PERIL OF	THE PERIL OF	PERIL OF
	THEIR LIVES.	THEIR LIVES.	THEIR LIVES
	THE	THE	[space] THE
	PARALLEL	PARRALLEL	PARALLEL
	THAT WE WISH	THAT WE WISH	THAT WE SHALL
	TO MAKE WILL	TO MAKE WILL	MAKE
	BE, THAT A	BE THAT THE	THAT
	MAN	K MEN	MEN
	WHO	WHO	WHO/THAT[?]
	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE
	TAKEN PART IN	TAKEN PART IN	TAKEN PART IN
	THIS, LIKE THE	THIS, LIKE THE	THIS LIKE THE
	GUARD OVER	GUARD OVER	GUARD OVER
	THESE	THESE	THESE

-	
	-

DD IGON IED G	DD IGO) IED G	DDIGONIEDG
PRISONERS	PRISONERS,	PRISONERS
UNABLE =	UNABLE,	UNABLE[?]
DARING NOT TO	DARED NOT TO	DARING NOT TO
DO OTHERWISE	DO OTHERWISE,	DO OTHERWISE
THAN HE	THAN AS THEY	THAN AS THEY
DID. IT IS NOT	DID. IT IS NOT	DID IT IS NOT
ALWAYS THE	ALWAYS THE	ALWAYS THE
MAN WHO	MAN WHO	MAN WHO
REACHES	REACHES	REACHES
FORTH HIS	FORTH HIS	FORTH HIS
HAND TO DO AN	HAND TO DO AN	HAND TO DO AN
ACT, IS	ACT THAT IS	ACT IS
THE ONE	THE ONLY ONE	THE ONE
TO BLAME. AS	TO BLAME. AS,	TO BLAME AS
FOR INSTANCE	FOR INSTANCE,	FOR INSTANCE
HORRIBLE	H rol rrible	HORRIBLE
MUTINIES HAVE	MUTINIES HAVE	MUTINIES HAVE
TOOK PLACE	TAKEN PLACE	TAKEN PLACE
UPON THE HIGH	ON THE HIGH	UP ON THE HIGH
SEAS; MEN	SEAS. MEN,	SEAS, MEN
WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND	WOMEN AND
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN
HAVE ALL	HAVE	HAVE THERE
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
MASSACRED	MASSACRED	MASSACRED
AND THROWN	AND THROWN	AND THROWN
IN THE BRINY	INTO THE BRINY	INTO THE BRINY
DEEP. WHOLE	DEEP. WHOLE	DEEP WHOLE
SHIPS OF	SHIPPLOADS OF	SHIPLOADS OF
INNOCENT MEN	MEN AND	INNOCENT MEN
WEEPING ^{[[24]]}	WEAEPING	WEEPING
CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND	CHILDREN AND
= LITTLE BABES	LITTLE BABES	LITTLE BABES
HAVE PERISHED	HAVE PERISHED	HAVE PERISHED
SO; PERISHED	SO; PERISHED	SO PERISHED
TO GRATIFY	TO GRATIFY	TO GRATIFY
AVARICE	THE AVERICE	THE AVARICE
OF SOME	OF SOME	OF SOME
HARDENED	HARDENED	HARDENED
SINNERS,	SINNERS,	SINNERS;
MUTINEERS,	MUTINEERS,	MUTINEERS,
PIRATES; YET	PIRATE D S. YET	PIRATES; YET
THOSE VERY	THESE VERY	THOSE VERY
PIRATES	PIRATES	PIRATES WHEN

SO MUTINIED	SO MUTINIED,	SO MUTINYING
TAKING	AND TOOK	TOOK
POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF	POSSESSION OF
THE SHIP,	THE SHIP,	THE SHIP AND
ASSUMING	MURDERING	MURDERED
ITS ENTIRE	THE ENTIRE	THE ENTIRE
LIST OF	LIST OF	
PASSENGERS	PASS A ENGERS	PASSENGERS
MAY HAVE	MAY HAVE	[[23]] MAY HAVE
BEEN UNABLE	BEEN UNABLE	BEEN UNABLE
TO GUIDE THAT	TO GUIDE THAT	TO GUIDE THAT
SHIP IN{TO} ⁱ	SHIP INTO	SHIP INTO
PORT AND	PORT; AND	PORT AND
THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
TAKE FROM THE	TAKE FROM THE	TAKE FROM THE
NUMBER OF THE	NUMBER OF THE	NUMBER OF THE
SHIP'S CREW	SHIPPS CREW	SHIPS CREW
SOME MEN OR	SOME MEN OR	SOME MEN OR
MAN TO TAKE	MAN TO TAKE	MAN TO TAKE
THE HELM, AND	THE HELM AND	THE HELM AND
FORCE THESE	FORCE THIS	FORCE THESE
MEN GUIDE	MAN TO GUIDE	MEN TO GUIDE
THAT SHIP AS	THAT SHIPP AS	THAT SHIP AS
THEY	THEY	THEY
DIRECTED.	DIRECTED.	DIRECT
THERE AND	THERE WERE	THERE
THEN AMONG	THEN, AMONG	THEN
THE DECK	ON THE DECK	ON THE DECK
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
VESSEL HAS	VESSEL HAS	VESSEL HAS
BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
PERPETRATED	PERPETRAT E D A	PERPETRATED
DIABOLICAL	DIABOLICLE	DIABOLICAL
SIN, HORRIBLE	SIN, HORRIBLE	SIN HORRIBLE
CRIMES; THE	CRIMES — THE	CRIMES, THE
MURDER OF	MURDER OF	MURDER OF
MEN WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN	MEN WOMEN
AND CHILDREN,	AND CHILDREN,	AND CHILDREN,
AND AMONG	AND AMONG	AND AMONG
THEM	THEM	THEM
SELECTED A	SELECTED A	SELECT A
MAN TO GUIDE	MAN TO GUIDE	MAN TO GUIDE
THOSE	THESE	THOSE
MURDERERS	MURDERERS	MURDERERS

RS

BT

AND THE PRIZE	AND THE PRISE	AND THE PRIZE
THEIR	AND THEIR	THEIR
PROPERTY	PROPERTY	PROPERTY
SAFELY INTO	SAFELY INTO	SAFELY INTO
SOME HARBOR	SOME HARBOR.	SOME HARBOR
HE THERE, IS A	HE THERE IS A	HE THERE IS A
PARTICIPANT	PARTICIPANT.	PARTICIPANT
THAT HAND =	THAT HAND,	THAT THING
THAT PHYSICAL	THAT PHYSICAL	THAT PHYSICAL
ACT = THAT	ACT, THAT	ACT THAT
MAN ³⁰⁴ WHO SO	MAN WHO ^[142]	MAN ³⁰⁵ WHO SO
GUIDES THE	SO GUIDES THE	GUIDES THE
SHIP IS AN	SHIP IS AN	SHIP IS AN
ACCESSORY TO	ACCEZSSORY OF	ACCESSORY TO
THAT CRIME BY	THAT CRIME BY	THAT CRIME BY
HIS VERY ACT.	HIS VERY ACT;	HIS VERY ACT
YET HE HAS NO	YET, HE HAS NO	YET HE HAS NO
INTENTION OF	IN F TENTION OF	INTENTION OF
BEING SO, ≤HE≥	BEING SO; HE	BEING SO HE
HAS NO	HAS NO	HAS NO
INTENTION OF	INTENTION O D F	INTENTION OF
DOING IT IT IS	DOING IT. IT	DOING IT IT IS
THE FEAR OF	ISTHE FEAR OF	THE FEAR OF
HIS OWN LIFE	HIS OWN LIFE	<i>HIS</i> [?] OWN LIFE
THAT COMPELS	THAT	THAT COMPELS
HIM TO	COMPELLS HIM	HIM TO
PARTICIPATE	TO PARTICIPA T E	PARTICIPATE
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
MURDERERS. IT	MURDERERS. IT	MURDERERS IT
IS FOR HIS OWN	IS FOR HIS OWN	IS FOR HIS OWN
SAFETY THAT	SAFETY THAT	SAFETY THAT
HE ACTS WITH	HE ACTS WITH	HE ACTS WITH
THEM, AND	THEM, AND	THEM
KNOWING	KNOWING	KNOWING THAT
IF HE REFUSES	IF HE REFUSES,	IF HE REFUSES
HE WILL MEET	HE WILL MEET	HE WILL MEET
THE FATE OF	THE FATE OF	THE FATE OF
OTHERS	OTHERS	THE OTHERS
THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS	THAT HE HAS
SEEN SLAIN. HE	SEEN SLAIN. HE	SEEN SLAIN HE
IS NOT A	IS NOT A	IS NOT A

RS

BT

^{304.} Rogerson's hand symbol; it is in the same place in Patterson's shorthand. 305. Rogerson's hand symbol.

RS

[]			
	WILLING	WILLING	WILLING
	ACTOR. HE IS	ACTOR. HE IS	ACTOR HE IS
	NOT IN HEART	NOT IN ANY	NOT IN HEART
	AND MIND AND	WAY A	AND MIND A
	PART OF THE	PARTICEPS	PARTICEPS
	CRIMINAL ≤ HE	<u>CRIMINIS;</u> HE	CRIMINIS HE
	IS NOT A >	IS NOT A	IS NOT A
	PARTICIPATOR	PARTICIPATOR	PARTICIPATOR
	IN THE CRIME,	IN THE CRIME;	IN THE CRIME,
	ALTHOUGH HIS	ALTHOUGH HIS	ALTHOUGH HIS
	ACTS WOULD	ACTS WOULD	ACTS WOULD
	SHOW IT SO.	SHOW IT SO.	SHOW IT SO.
	IN THE	IN THE	[space] IN THE
	HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF
	HUMAN LIFE,	HUMAN LIFE,	HUMAN LIFE
	≤WE FIND≥	WE FIND	WE FIND
	MANY SUCH,	WOMEN,	MANY SUCH
		CHILDREN,	
	≤INCIDENTS≥	INNOCENT	INCIDENTS
	MEN ACTING	MEN, ACTING	MEN ACTING
	UNDER	UNDER	UNDER
	COMPULSION	COMPULSION	COMPULSION
	TO SAVE	TO SAVE THE L	TO SAVE
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
	LIVES, OR	LIVES . ; OR	LIVES OR
	PERHAPS TO	PERHAPS TO	PERHAPS TO
	BETTER THE	BETTER THE	BETTER THE
	CONDITION OF	CONDITION OF	CONDITION OF
	OTHERS, OR	OTHERS; OR	OTHERS OR
	SAVE THE LIVES	SAVE THE LIVES	SAVE THE LIVES
	OF OTHERS,	OF OTHERS.	OF OTHERS,
	,	THISGS IS	DID
	THINGS THAT	THINGS THAT	THINGS THAT
	WOULD LOOK	WOULD LOOK	WOULD LOOK
	AS IF	AS THOUGH	AS THOUGH
	THEY WERE	THERY WERE	THEY WERE
	PRINCIPLE	PRINCI L P LE AL	PRINCIPLE
			ACTORS
	PRINCIPLE	PRI M NCIP LE AL	PRINCIPAL
			CRIMINALS
	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·		
	AND IN TRUTH	AND IN TRUTH,	AND IN TRUTH
	DEEP IN THEIR	DEEP IN THEIR	DEEP IN THEIR
	OWN HEARTS IS	OWN HEARTS, IS	OWN HEARTS IS
	WOULD LOOK AS IF THEY WERE PRINCIPLE ACTORS, PRINCIPLE CRIMINALS; WHEN IN FACT	WOULD LOOK AS THOUGH THERY WERE PRINCI LPLE AL ACTORS, PRI M NCIP LE AL CRIMINALS ; , WHEN IN FACT	WOULD LOOK AS THOUGH THEY WERE PRINCIPLE ACTORS PRINCIPAL CRIMINALS WHEN IN FACT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	A WELLING	A WELLING	A WELLING A
	STRUGGLE AND	STRUGGLE AND	STRUGGLE AND
	A PRAYER FOR	A PRAYER FOR	A PRAYER FOR
	THE SAFETY	THE SAFETY	THE SAFETY
		FOR THE	
	OF	SAFETY OF	OF
	THOSE FOR	THOSE FOR	THOSE FOR
	WHOM THEY	WHOM THEY	WHOM THEY
	ARE ACTING	ARE ACTING.	ARE ACTING
	PERHAPS ←I>	PERHAPS, I	PERHAPS I
	SHALL AGAIN	SHALL AGAIN	SHALL AGAIN
	REFER TO	REFER TO	REFER TO
	THIS WHEN <i>I</i> [?]	THESE WHEN I	THIS WHEN I
	REFER TO THE	REFER TO THE	REFER TO THE
	FACT,	FACT EFFECT ,	FACT,
	THAT WHILE	THAT WHILE	THAT WHILE
		THESE MEN	
	THUCKOCT	EVIDENTLY THIS MOST	
	THIS MOST	THIS MOST	THIS MOST
	FIENDLY	FIENDISH	FIENDISH AND
	HELLISH	HELLISH	HELLISH
	SLAUGHTER OF MEN	SLAUGHTER OF MEN WOMEN	SLAUGHTER OF MEN WOMEN
	IVIEIN	AND	≪PLUS>
	CHILDREN WAS	CHILDREN WAS	CHILDREN
	TAKING PLACE,	TAKING PLACE	CHILDREN
	DURING	AND DURING	DURING
	THE	AND THE	THE
	SEVERAL DAYS	SEVERAL DAYS	SEVERAL DAYS
	OUT THERE IT	IT	IT
	WAS GOING ON,	WAS GOING ON,	WAS GOING ON
	<pre> </pre> </td <td>THAT THERE</td> <td>THAT THERE</td>	THAT THERE	THAT THERE
	WAS BUT ONE	WAS BUT ONE	WAS BUT ONE
	MAN IN ALL	MAN IN ALL	MAN IN ALL
	THAT CROWD =	THAT CROUD	THAT CROWD
	IN ALL THAT	IN ALL THAT	IN ALL THAT
	HORDE OF	HOARD OF	HORDE OF
	FIENDS	FIENDS,	FIENDS
	WHITES =		=
	WHITES AND	WHITES AND	WHITES AND
	INDIANS, IN	INDIANS, IN	INDIANS = IN
	THAT LINE	ALL THAT LINE	ALL THAT LINE
	OF FOUL BAD	OF FOUL BAD	OF EVIL BAD
	MEN = THERE	MEN, THERE	MEN = THERE

RT	RS	BT	PS
	WAS BUT ONE	WAS BUT ONE	WAS BUT ONE
	THAT RAISED	THAT RAISED	THAT RAISED
	HIS HAND AND	HIS HAND AND	HIS HAND AND
	VOICE IN	VOICE IN	VOICE IN
	BEHALF OF	BEHALF OF	BEHALF OF
	THOSE	THOSE	THOSE [[24]]
	DOOMED	DOOMED	DOOMED
	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS
	THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS
	ONE MAN	O J NE MAN	ONE MAN
	THERE THAT	THERE THAT	THERE THAT
	WEPT = THAT	WEPT — THAT	WEPT, THAT
	RAISED HIS	RAISED HIS	RAISED HIS
	VOICE AND	VOICE AND	VOICE AND
	HANDS TO	HANDS TO	HANDS TO
	HEAVEN,	HEAVEN,	HEAVEN
	SAYING, THAT	SAYING THAT	SAYING THAT
	HE COULD NOT	HE COULD NOT	HE COULD NOT
	DO THIS THERE	DO THIS. THERE	DO THIS THERE
	WAS ONE MAN	WAS ONE MAN	WAS ONE MAN
	THAT PRAYED	THAT PRAYED,	THAT PRAYED
	TO THEM FOR	TO THEM "FOR	TO THEM FOR
	GOD'S SAKE	GODS SAKE,	GOD'S SAKE
	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
	PEOPLE'S SAKE	PEO l PLES SAKE	PEOPLE'S
	AND FOR HIS	AND FOR HIS	AND FOR HIS
	SAKE TO SEND	SAKE TO SEND	SAKE TO SEND
	FOR	FOR	FOR
	REINFORCEMEN	REINFORCEMEN	REINFORCEMEN
	TS TO SAVE	TS AN D SAVE	TS TO SAVE
	THIS PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE."	THIS PEOPLE
	THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE	THERE WAS ONE
	MAN	MAN	MAN THERE
	THAT BROKE	THAT BROKE	THAT BROKE
	OUT IN	OUT IN	OUT <i>WITH</i> [?]
	HEROISM,	HEROISM,	HEROISM
	SAYING, IF	SAYING, "IF	SAYING THAT IF
	THERE IS ANY	THERE IS ANY	THERE IS ANY
	5 MEN WILL	FIVE MEN WILL	FIVE MEN WILL
	GO WITH ME,	GO WITH ME,	GO WITH ME
	WE'LL GO	WE WILL GO	WE'LL GO
	INTO AND LEAD	INTO AND LEAD	IN AND LEAD
	THAT TRAIN OF	THAT TRAIN	THAT TRAIN OF
	EMIGRANTS		EMIGRANTS

RT	RS	BT	PS
	OUT IN SAFETY	OUT IN SAFETY	OUT IN SAFETY
	OR LOSE OUR	OR LOOSE OUR	OR LOSE OUR
	LIVES	LIVES."	LIVES
	WE'LL SHOW	WE WILL SHOW	WE'LL SHOW
	THIS TO YOU	THIS TO YOU	THIS TO YOU
	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
	THE JURY, AND	THE JURY, AND	THE JURY AND
	SHOW YOU	SHOW YOU	SHOW YOU
	THAT THAT	THAT	THAT THAT
	MAN IS THE	MAN IS A THE	MAN IS THE
	MAN WHOSE	MAN WHOSE	MAN WHOSE
	LIFE IS NOW IN	LIFE IS NOW IN	LIFE IS NOW IN
	YOUR HANDS	YOUR HANDS.	YOUR HANDS
	[[25]] THERE	^[143] THERE	THERE
	WERE	WERE	WERE
	FEARFUL	FE Q ARFUL	FEARFUL
	RESTRAINTS	RESTRAINTS	RESTRAINTS
	UPON THOSE	ON THESE	ON THOSE
	PEOPLE ≤ THAT	PEOPLE THAT	PEOPLE THAT
	<i>WERE</i> [?] > THERE	WERE THERE. I	WERE THERE I
	SHALL	SHALL	SHALL
	ENDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO
	SHOW THEM TO	SHOW TO	SHOW THEM TO
	YOU BEFORE I	YOU BEFO R E I	YOU BEFORE I
	GET THROUGH,	GET THROUGH	GET THROUGH
	THERE	THAT THERE	THERE
	WAS NOT	WA N S NOT	WAS NOT
	ONLY THE FEAR	ONLY FEAR	ONLY FEAR
	OF ORDERS	OF THE ORDERS	OF THE ORDERS
	THAT WERE	THAT WERE	THAT WERE
	GIVEN THEM,	GIVEN THEM,	GIVEN THEM =
	BUT OF THE	BUT OF THE	BUT OF THE
	INDIANS BACK	INDIANS BACK	INDIANS BACK
	OF THAT,	OF THAT,	OF THAT,
	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS	WHICH WAS
	THE	THE	THE
	PRINCIPLE	PRINCI L P LE AL	PRINCIPLE
	CAUSE. I	CAUSE. I	CAUSE I
	SHALL REFER	SHALL REFER	SHALL REFER
	YOU AGAIN TO	YOU AGAIN TO	YOU AGAIN TO
	THE FACT	THE FACT	THE FACT THAT
	AS THE	AS THE	AS THE
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE

PRESENTED		PRESENTED
THAT THER		THAT THERE
WAS FEAR O		WAS FEAR OF
MEN'S LIVE		MEN'S LIVES
THERE IF TH		THERE IF THEY
DISOBEYED	, DISOBEYED;	DISOBEYED;
AND WHEN	THE AND WHEN THE	AND WHEN THE
FACT IS	FACT IS	FACT IS
PRESENTED		PRESENTED TO
YOU, THAT	YOU, THAT A	YOU THAT
THE MAN W	THE MAN WHO	THE MAN WHO
WAS GIFTEI	D WAS GIFTED	WAS GIFTED
WITH	WITH	WITH
COMMAND	TO CO NN MMAN TD	COMMAND TO
OBEY ≤ORD	ER ≥ TO ORDER	OBEY ≤ORDER≥
ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THAT
PEOPLE TO	PEOPLE AND	PEOPLE ALL
ORDER THA	T	
PEOPLE ALI		
THE PEOPLE	E OF THE PEOPLE OF	THE PEOPLE OF
THAT COUN	TRY THAT COUNTRY	THAT COUNTRY
TO OBEY HI	M; TO OBEY HIM,	TO OBEY HIM
AND LIKE T	HE AND LIKE THE	AND LIKE THE
TURKISH; L	AW, TURKISH LAW ,	TURKISH LAW
TO HEAR W.	AS TO HEAR WAS	TO HEAR WAS
TO OBEY, A	ND TO OBEY, AND	TO OBEY AND
THAT AS AL	L THAT ALL	THAT ALL
THE PEOPLE	E THE PEOPLE	THE PEOPLE
THERE WER	E THERE WAS	THERE WERE
UNDER HIS	UNDER HIS	UNDER HIS
COMMANDS	S COMMANDS,	COMMAND
SAVE ONE,	SAVE ON Z O,	WAS/S[?] ONE,
AND THERE	AND THERE	AND THERE
WAS BUT O	NE WAS BUT ONE	WAS BUT ONE
MAN IN ALL	L MAN IN ALL	MAN IN ALL
THAT	THAT	THAT
COMPANY[?]	COMPANY, IN	COMPANY
GAVE THAT		THAT COULD
COULD	OLD	COUNTERMAND[
REMAND[?] I	HIS MAN,	?] THAT
ORDERS AL	-	ORDERS ALL
OTHERS WE	CRE OTHERS WERE	OTHERS WERE
TO BE KIND	<i>OF</i> TO BE KIND	TO OBEY AND
THAT[?] ANI	D DID AND THEY DID	WHAT HE DID

-	
_	
	-

ODEN DUT	ODEN AND	ODDU AND
OBEY, BUT	OBEY. AND	OBEY AND
WHEN THAT	WHEN THAT	WHEN THAT
MAN = SECOND	MAN SECOND	MAN SECOND
IN COMMAND	IN COMMAND	IN COMMAND
WILL COME	WILL COME	WILL COME
BEFORE YOU	BEFOREYOU	BEFORE YOU
AND SAY, THAT	AND SAY THAT	AND SAY THAT
HE WITH HIS	HE WITH HIS	HE WITH HIS
TRUSTY RIFLE	TRUSTY RIFLE,	TRUSTY RIFLE,
STANDING	STANDING	STANDING
FROM 6 TO	FROM SIX TO	FROM 6 TO
TEN FEET FEET	I0 FEET FROM	10 FEET FROM
OF A	FROM A	А
DOOMED	DOOMED	DOOMED
VICTIM WOULD	VICTIM WOULD	VICTIM WOULD
DELIBERATELY,	DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY,
FIRE AND KILL	FIRE AND KILL	FIRE AND KILL
THAT MAN	THAT MAN	THAT MAN
UNDER ORDERS,	UNDER ORDERS	UNDER ORDERS,
	THAT HE	,
	TURNED &	
THAT	FIRED THAT	THAT
HE DARE NOT	HE DAR 'T E NOT	HE DARE NOT
DISOBEY HIM	DISOBEY HIM . ,	DISOBEY HIM
A BISHOP IN	— A BISHOP IN	A BISHOP IN
THE CHURCH,	THE CHURCH—	THE CHURCH
HOW MUCH	HOW MUCH	HOW MUCH
MORE SO	MORE SO	MORE SO
WILL IT	WOULD IT	MIGHT IT
BE TO	BE TO	<i>BE/DO</i> [?] TO
A LAY MEMBER	A LAY MEMBER	A LAY MEMBER
WHO HELD NO	WHO HELD NO	WHO HELD NO
OFFICE. FOR	OFFICE. FOR	OFFICE FOR
THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS
HANGING OVER	HANGING OVER	HANGING OVER
THIS PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE
SUCH A DREAD	SUCH A DEREAD	SUCH A DREAD
FEAR = SUCH A	FEAR, SUCH A	FEAR = SUCH A
HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
STATE OF	STATE OF	STATE OF
SOCIETY, FOR	SOCIETY;, FOR	SOCIETY FOR
THERE HAD	THERE HAD	THERE HAD
BEEN IN THE	BEEN IN THE	BEEN THE
COUNTRY SUCH	COUNTRY SUCH	COUNTRY SUCH

RT	RS	BT	PS
	A HISTORY	A HISTORY	A HISTORY
	ONE OF	OF	<i>ONE</i> [?] OF
	CRIME OF	CRIME OF	CRIME OF
	EVERY KIND AS	EVERY KIND	EVERY KIND AS
	THE	T AS THE	THE
	WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
	DETAILED,	DETAILED,	DETAILED,
	THAT MEN	THAT MEN	THAT MEN
	WERE	WOULD	OUGHT[?]
	READY	CARRY	CARRY
	THEIR	THEIR LINES	THEIR
	RIFLES IN THEIR	RIFLES IN THEIR	RIFLES IN THEIR
	HANDS, AND	HANDS, AND	HANDS AND
	WORE THEM	WERE EVER IN	WERE EVER IN
	IN	WITHOUT ANY	ANY
	FEAR OF THEM	FEAR OF THEM.	FEAR OF THAT
		A ND THAT MAN	
		BEFORE THERE	
		WAS BUT ONE	
	AND	AND WHEN	AND
	THAT MAN	THAT MAN	THAT MAN
	ABOVE WHOM	BEFORE WHOM	ABOVE WHOM
	THERE WAS BUT	THERE WAS BUT	THERE WAS BUT
	ONE IN	ONE IN	ONE IN
	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY
	WOULD GO	WOULD GO	WOULD GO
	FORWARD	FOR A WARD	FORWARD
	WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
	RESISTANCE	RESISTANCE	RESISTANCE
		ASSISTANCE	
	AND OBEY	AND OBEY	AND OBEY
	HIS/S[?]	SUCH	SUCH
	DIABOLICAL	DIABLOICLE	DIABOLICAL
	ORDERS,	ORDERS . ,	^{[[25]]} ORDERS
	WHAT	WHAT WHAT	WHAT
	CAN YOU	CAN YOU	CAN YOU
	EXPECT OF A	EXPECT OF A	EXPECT OF A
	SIMPLE	SIMPLE	SIMPLE
	LAY MAN.	LAYMAN.	LAYMAN [<i>space</i>]
	MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE
	OF THE PEOPLE	OF THE PEOP L E	OF THE PEOPLE
	OF AI WAS	OF AI IS	OF AI WAS
	AS BUT	AS NOTUDIC TO	AS BUT
	NOTHING TO	NOTHING TO	NOTHING TO

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	THIS ONE POINT	THIS IN POINT	THIS IN POINT
	OF FACT.	OF FACT. A	OF FACT
	THOUSANDS OF	THOUSAND	THOUSANDS OF
	YEARS HAVE	YEARS HAVE	YEARS HAVE
	PASSED SINCE	PASSED SINCE	PASSED SINCE
	THEN IT IS ONLY	THEN. IT IS ONE	THEN IT IS ONE
	OLD	OF THE OLD	OF THE OLD
	FACTS	FACTS	FACTS
	RECORDED IN	RE F CORDED IN	RECORDED IN
	OLD	THE OLD	THE OLD
	TESTAMENT,	TESTAM N ENT . ,	TESTAMENT
	THE	THE	AND
	PENTATEUCH	PENTATUCH	
	BOOKS OF	BOOKS OF	
	MOSES, AND IF	MOSES; AND IF	IF
	THE	THE	THE
	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN	GENTLEMAN
	HAD SOUGHT	HAD SOUGHT	HAD SOUGHT
	BACK	TO GO A	BACK[?] A
	LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
	FARTHER,	FARTHER,	FARTHER
	READING ON IN	READING ON IN	READ IN
	THAT SAME	THE SAME	THAT SAME
	BOOK, OR HAD	BOO K OR HAD	BOOK OR HAD
	READ THE	READ THE	READ THE
	WHOLE OF	WHOLE OF	WHOLE OF
	THAT CHAPTER	THAT CHAPTER	THAT CHAPTER
	OF JOSHUA	OF JOSHUA	OF JOSHUA
	THROUGH, HE	THROUGH, HE	THROUGH HE
	WOULD	WOULD ^[144]	WOULD
	HAVE SEEN	HAVE SEEN	HAVE SEEN
	WHERE HIS	WHERE HIS	WHERE HIS
	BIBLICAL	BIBLICAL	BIBLICAL
	AUTHORITY FOR	AUTHORITY FOR	AUTHORITY FOR
	THESE ACTS	THESE ACTS	THESE ACTS
	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
	LANDED HIM.	LANDED HIM.	LANDED
	THESE	THESE	MATTER THIS
	PEOPLE ≤THEN≥	PEOPLE	PEOPLE THEN
	WERE	WERE HELD	WERE
	LED	LEAD	LED
	ALMOST	ALMOST	ALMOST
	DIRECTLY BY	DIRECTLY BY	DIRECTLY BY
	THE HAND OF	THE HAND OF	THE HAND OF

THE LORD AND	THE LORD AND	THE LORD AND
ACTED UNDER	KEPT UN F DER	ACTED UNDER
HIS AUTHORITY	HIS AUTHORITY	HIS AUTHORITY
IN THIS	IN TH EI IS	IN THIS
INSTANCE = SO	INSTANCE, SO	INSTANCE SO
THE BOOK	THE BOOK	THE BOOK
SAYS, BUT HE	SAYS: BUT HE	SAYS BUT HE
MIGHT HAVE	MIGHT HA C VE	MIGHT HAVE
BEEN GONE	GONE	GONE
BACK AND	BACK AND	BACK AND
FOUND	FOUND	FOUND
ANOTHER CASE,	ANOTHER CASE,	ANOTHER CASE,
THAT OF THE	THAT OF THE	THAT OF THE
PEOPLE OF	PEOPLE OF	PEOPLE OF
SHABEB, A	SHABEB, A	SHLN[?] I
PLACE WHERE	PLACE WHERE	BELIEVE WHERE
PRINCE	THE PRINCES	PRINCE
	LIVED , WHERE	
≤SACHEM≥	FELL SACHEM	SACHEM
LIVED THAT	LIVED, AND	LIVED THAT
FELL IN LOVE	WERE IN THE	FELL IN LOVE
WITH DINAH	FLOW OF	WITH DINAH
OF	HEALTH	DAUGHTER OF
	DININ D G WITH	
JACOB,	WITH JACOB,	JACOB,
WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY	THEY
←WERE > BY	BY	BY
TREACHERY,	TREA T CHERY	TREACHERY
BUTCHERED	BUTCHERED	BUTCHERED
ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THE
PEOPLE IN	PEOPLE OF	PEOPLE OF
THAT CITY NOT	THAT CITY, NOT	THAT CITY NOT
BY THE	BY THE	BY THE
COMMAND OF	COMMAND O D F	COMMAND OF
THE ALMIGHTY,	THE ALMIGH TY,	THE ALMIGHTY
NEVER HAD[?]	NOT BY THE	NOT BY THE
COMMAND	COMMAND OF	COMMAND OF
	THE LORD., BUT	THE LORD,
	AND BY NO	THE LOND,
АТ	COMMAND AT	
ALL. BUT	ALL. BUT AND	AND
HE WOULD FIND	HE WOULD FIND	HE WOULD FIND
TOO ON	ON	ON
READING	READING	
KEADINU	KEADINU	

RS

BT

N	

			[]
	FURTHER ON,	FURTHER ON,	FURTHER ON
	THAT IN THE	THAT IN THE	THAT IN THE
	ONE INSTANCE	ONE INSTANCE	ONE INSTANCE
	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT	PUNISHMENT
	WAS VISITED	WAS VISITED	WAS VISITED
	THERE AND NOT	THERE AND NOT	THERE AND NOT
	IN THE OTHER.	IN THE OTHER.	IN THE OTHER
	WELL, WE CAN	WELL, WE CAN	WE CAN
	NOT OVERLOOK	NOT OVERLOOK	NOT OVERLOOK
	THE FACT THAT	THE FACT	THE FACT, THAT
	AT THIS TIME =	AT THIS TIME	AT THIS TIME
	IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
	COUNTRY =	COUNTRY THAT	COUNTRY
	EXISTED A	A STATE OF	EXISTED A
	STATE OF	AFFAIRS	STATE OF
	AFFAIRS	EXISTED	AFFAIRS
	BEARING UPON	BEARING UPON	BEARING UPON
	THE MINDS OF	THE MINDS OF	THE MINDS OF
	THE PEOPLE	THE PEOPLE	THE PEOPLE
	ALMOST	ALMOST	ALMOST
	SIMILAR	SIMILARLY	SIMILAR THAT
	TO THESE THAT	TO THOSE THAT	TO THOSE THAT
	EXISTED AT	EXISTED AT	EXISTED IN AT
	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF
	THE	THE	
	DESTRUCTION	DESTR S UCTION	DESTRUCTION
	OF THE CITY OF	OF THE CITY OF	OF THE CITY OF
	AI = OR SLB/-[?]	AI OR	AI
	≤ SHAHAB ≥ .	SHAHAB.	SHRM/SHLM[?].
	PEOPLE	PEOPLE	PEOPLE
	BELIEVED	BELIEVED THEY	BELIEVED TO
	THEY WERE	WERE	THEY WERE
	EXECUTING THE	EXECUTING THE	EXECUTING THE
	WILL OF GOD,	WILL OF GOD,	WILL OF GOD;
	WHEN	AND WHEN	AND WHEN
	THEY DID SO,	THEY DID SO	THEY DID SO
	WITHOUT	WITHOUT ANY	WITHOUT[?]
	Α	AFTER A	A
	RESISTANCE =	RESISTANCE. —	RESISTANCE
	MIND YOU AT	MIND YOU AT	MIND YOU AT
	THIS TIME BUT	THIS TIME	THIS TIME
	THERE IS BUT	THERE IS BUT	THERE IS BUT
	ONE OF	ONE OF	ONE OF
	THOSE MEN	THESE MEN	THOSE MEN
<u>.</u>			

RT	RS	BT	PS
	WHOSE LIFE IS	WHOSE LIFE IS	WHOSE LIFE IS
	IN YOUR	IN YOUR	IN YOUR
	HANDS, AND	HANDS, AND	HANDS, AND
	THAT ← AS → I	THAT AS I	THAT AS I
	SAID ≤BEFORE≥	SAID BEFORE	SAID BEFORE
	IS THE ONE	IS THE ONLY	IS THE ONLY
	MAN WHO	MAN WHO	MAN WHO
	RESISTED THESE	RESISTED THESE	RESISTED THESE
	ACTS;	ACTS, AND	ACTS;
	EVEN THAT	EVEN THAT	EVEN THAT
	MAN ^{[[26]]} THAT	MAN THAT	MAN THAT
	WAS BEFORE	WAS BEFORE	WAS BEFORE
	YOU = THAT	YOU THAT	YOU, THAT
	WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE	WAS IN THE
	COUNCIL, AS HE	COUNCIL AS HE	COUNCIL AS HE
	SAYS, THAT	SAYS, THAT	SAYS, THAT
	ORGANIZED	ORGANIZED	ORGANIZED
	THIS	THIS	THIS
	MASSACRE,	MASSACRE	MASSACRE,
	INITIATED IT	INITIATED IT	INITIATED IT
	AND SAW THAT	SO THAT	AND SAW THAT
	IT WAS	IT WAS	IT WAS
	CARRIED OUT,	CARRIED OUT .	CARRIED OUT,
	THAT IN	SAYS THAT IN	THAT IN
	THAT COUNCIL	THAT COUNCIL	THAT COUNCIL
	FEEBLY HE	FEEBLY HE	FEEBLY <i>HE</i> [?]
	RAISED HIS	RAISED HIS	RAISED HIS
	VOICE AGAINST	VOICE AGAINST	VOICE AGAINST
	IT, BUT ON THE	IT, BUT ON THE	IT, BUT ON THE
	FIELD OF	FIELD OF	FIELD OF
	CARNAGE OF	CARNAGE, OF	CARNAGE
	BLOOD AND	BLOOD AND	BLOOD AND
	DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION,	DESTRUCTION
	HE SAYS NOT A	HE SAYS NOT A	HE SAID NOT A
	WORD. HE	WORD , B HE	WORD HE
	MADE NO	MADE NO	MADE NO
	RESISTANCE,	RESISTANCE;	RESISTANCE
	BUT AFTER	BUT AFTER	BUT AFTER
	DETAILING TO	DETAILING TO	DETAILING TO
	YOU ODICINIAS LIE	YOU THE	YOU THE
	ORIGIN AS HE	ORIGIN AS HE MAKES IT OF	ORIGIN AS HE MAKES IT OF
	MAKES IT, OF THIS HELLISH	THIS HELLISH	THE HELLISH
	ACT, AFTER	ACT — AFTER	ACT AFTER

SHOWING	SHOWING	SHOWING
HIMSELF A	HIMSELF A	HIMSELF A
PARTICIPANT IN	PARTICIPANT IN	PARTICIPANT IN
THAT HORRID	THAT HORRID	THAT HORRID
AFFAIR, IN	AF A AFFAIR, IN	AFFAIR IN
ITS	ITS	ITS
ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION
IN ITS	IN ITS	IN ITS
INCEPTION	INCEPTION,	INCEPTION
WHERE IT WAS	WHERE IT WAS	WHERE IT WAS
FIRST	FIRST	FIRST
CONCOCTED,	CONCOCTED,	CONCOCTED
GOES WITH	GOES WITH	[[26]] GOES WITH
THE MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO	THE MEN WHO
WERE TO	WERE TO	WERE TO
EXECUTE IT,	EXECUTE IT -,	EXECUTE IT,
AND THERE	AND THERE	AND THERE
DOES NOT	DOES NOT	DOES NOT
RAISE HIS	RAISE HIS	RAISE HIS
VOICE OR MAKE	VOICE OR MAKE	VOICE OR MAKE
ANY	ANY	ANY
RESISTANCE TO	RESISTANCE TO	RESISTANCE TO
IT WHATEVER,	IT WHATEVER;	IT WHATEVER,
YET	YET, THEY I	YET
WOULD	WOULD N'T	
HAVE YOU TO	HAVE YOU	HAVE YOU TO
BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE THAT
THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE	THE WHOLE
BLAME OF THIS	BLAME OF THIS	BLAME OF THIS
GREAT	GREAT	GREAT
TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY
SHOULD REST	SHOULD REST	SHOULD REST
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
HEAD OF THE	HEA R D OF THE	HEAD OF THE
MAN WHO DID	MAN WHO DID	MAN WHO DID
THEM AND	^[145] THEN AND	THEN AND
THERE OPPOSED	THERE AOPPOSE	THERE OPPOSE
IT.	IT.	IT [space]
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY IN	THE JURY, IN	THE JURY IN
ORDER THAT	ORDER THAT	ORDER THAT
YOU MAY THE	YOU MAY THE	YOU MAY THE
BETTER	BETTER	BETTER
UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND,	UNDERSTAND

RS

BT

I	RT

HOW THESE	HOW THESE	HOW THESE
THINGS WERE	THINGS WERE	THINGS WERE
LOCATED, I	LOCATED, I	LOCATED, I
WILL DETAIL	WILL DETAI N L	WILL DETAIL
TO YOU A	TO YOU A	TO YOU A
LITTLE OF THE	LITTLE OF THE	LITTLE OF THE
GEOGRAPHY OF	GEOGRAPHY OF	GEOGRAPHY OF
THIS COUNTRY,	THIS COUNTRY,	THIS COUNTRY
FOR IT MAY BE	FOR IT MAY BE	FOR IT MAY BE
IMPORTANT	INPORTANT	IMPORTANT
IN	IN HELPING TO	IN
ARRIVING AT	ARRIVE AT	ARRIVING AT
YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
CONCLUSION;	CONCLUSION;	CONCLUSION
AND THAT THE	AND THAT THE	AND THAT THE
GEOGRAPHY OF	GEOGRAPHY	GEOGRAPHY OF
THIS COUNTRY		THIS COUNTRY
WILL HAVE	WILL HAVE	WILL HAVE
SOME BEARING	SOME BEARING	SOME BEARING
UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR	UPON YOUR
OPINION WHERE	OPINIONS IN	OPINION WERE
DONE. WE	GENERAL. WE	DONE WE
ARE HERE SEE	ARE HERE, SAY	ARE HERE
AT BEAVER ≤ I	AT BEAVER,	AT BEAVER
FIND ≥ I BELIEVE	I BELIEVE	I BELIEVE
IT IS 45 MILES	IT IS 45 MILES	IT IS 45 MILES
FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADO S WS	MEADOWS
ТО	ТО	BEYOND TO
PAROWAN	PAROWAN.	PAROWAN
	PAROWAN THEN	
WAS THE	WAS THE	WAS THEN THE
METROPOLIS OF	METROPOLIS OF	METROPOLIS OF
THIS	THIS COUJ	THIS
COUNTRY	COUNTRY, I	COUNTRY;
I BELIEVE, AT	BELIEVE, AT	AT
LEAST IT	LEAST IT	LEAST IT
WAS THE SEAT	WASTHE SEAT	WAS SEAT
OF MILITARY	OF MILITARY	OF MILITARY
AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY
WHERE THE	WHERE THE	
COLONEL	COLONEL	
LIVED	LIVED.	

PAROWAN IS	PAROWAN IS IN	
HERE IN THE	OVER IN THE	
OTHER VALLEY	OTHER VALLEY	
LEADING		
SOUTHWEST ON	ON	ON
THE ROAD TO	THE ROAD TO	THE WAY TO
ST. GEORGE	ST. GEORGE,	ST. GEORGE
AND	AND SOUTH,	AND SOUTH
ON THE	AND ON THE	ON THE
OLD SOUTHERN	OLD SOUTHERN	OLD SOUTHERN
ROUTE TO	ROUTE TO	ROUTE TO
CALIFORNIA.	CALIFORNIA.	CALIFORNIA
THE	THERE IS A	[space] THE
TRANSCONTINE	GOOD DEAL OF	TRANSCONTINE
NTAL		NTAL
TRAVELER	TRAVE R L	TRAVELER
PASSING TO	PASSING TO	PASSING TO
CALIFORNIA	CALIFORNIA—	CALIFORNIA
TO THE	ON TO	TO THE
SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN
CALIFORNIA	CALIFORNIA. IT	CALIFORNIA
GENERALLY	GENERALLY	GENERALLY
WENT THIS	WENT THIS	WENT THIS
WAY THROUGH	WAY, THROUGH	WAY THROUGH
THESE	TH ES E	THESE
VALLEYS	VALLEYS.	VALLEYS
PASSING FROM	PASSING FROM	
HERE OVER AND	HERE, OVER	
—[?] THROUGH	INTO THROUGH	
THIS	THE OTHER	THIS
TOWN	TOWNS	TOWN AND
THROUGH THE	DOWN TO THE	'
OTHER	OTHER	THIS
VALLEYS	PLACES,	VALLEY [space]
STRIKING THE	STRIKING THE	STRIKE
GREAT DESERT,	GREAT DESERT,	GREAT DESERT
PASSING SOUTH	PASSING SOUTH	[space]
OF SAN	OF TO	
BERNARDINO	SANB E ARNARDI	
TO	NO OFIN TO	
CALIFORNIA.	CALIFORNIA:	
FROM	FROM	FROM
PAROWAN	PAROWAN	PAROWAN
GOING	GOING	GOING
JUINU	JUINU	UUIIU

RS

BT

K I	K5	DI	15
	CONSISTENTLY	STILL	STILL
	SOUTH ALONG	SOUTH ALONG	SOUTH ALONG
	THE FOOT OF	THE FOOT	THE FOOT OF
	THE	OFTHE	THE
	MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAINS,	MOUNTAINS
	ALONG THE	ALONG THE	ALONG THE
	EDGE OF THE	EDGE OF THE	EDGE OF THE
	HILLS =	HILLS AND	HILLS AND
	SKIRT TO THE	SKIRT OF THE	SKIRT OF THE
	VALLEY, I	VALLEY, I	VALLEY I
	BELIEVE IT IS 18	BELIEVE IT IS 18	BELIEVE IT IS 18
	MILES TO	MILES TO	MILES TO
	CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY.	CEDAR CITY
	CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY,	CEDAR CITY
	THEN WAS	THEN WAS	THEN WAS
	QUITE A PLACE,	QUITE A PLACE.	QUITE A PLACE,
	PERHAPS AS	PERHAPS AS	PERHAPS AS
	LARGE OR	LARGE OR	LARGE OR
	NEARLY SO AS	NEARLY SO AS	NEARLY SO AS
	NOW THERE	NOW. THERE	NOW
	WAS TWO	WAS TWO	TWO
	TOWNS	TOWNS	TOWNS THERE
	IN THE	IN THE	IN THE
	VALLEYS	VALLE S YS	VALLEYS
	CLOSE BY	CLOSE BY.	CLOSE BY
	BEYOND THAT,	BEYOND THAT	BEYOND THAT
	7 MILES	SEVEN MILES	7 MILES
	WAS ANOTHER	WAS ANOTHER	WAS
	SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT	
	CALLED	CALLED	
	HAMILTON	HAMILTON'S	HAMILTON'S
	FORT. I SHALL	FORT. I SHALL	FORT I SHALL
	SPEAK OF THIS	SPEAK OF	SPEAK OF
	QUESTION	THESE OF THIS	THIS QUESTION
	OF	AGAIN—OF THE	OF
	FORTS,	FORTS, AND	FORTS AND
			WALLS OF
	HOW IT	HOW	CITIES HOW IT
	HAPPENED TO	ITHAPPENED TO	HAPPENED
	BE THAT THERE	BE THAT THERE	[space]
	WAS SO MANY	WAS SO MANY	
	FORTS AND	FORTS AND	
	WALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES.	
	THERE FROM	FROM	FROM

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY
	SOUTHWESTWA	SOUTHWESTERL	SOUTHWESTERL
	RDLY ON THE	¥LY ON THE	Y ON THE
	ROUTE TO	ROUTE TO	ROAD TO
	CALIFORNIA =	CALIFORNIA,	CALIFORNIA
	THIS	THAT IS THE	
	SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	
	ROUTE =	O ROUTE, IT IS	
	SOMEWHERES	SOM W E WHERES	SOMEWHERES
	BETWEEN 40	BETWEEN 40	BETWEEN 40
	50 ≤MILES≥	AND 50 MILES	AND 50 MILES
	IS	TO THE	WAS THE
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS AND	MEADOWS. ON	MEADOWS ON
	THE FURTHER	THE FURTHER	THE FURTHER
	EDGE OF THOSE	END OF THESE	EDGE OF THOSE
	MEADOWS	MEADOWS—IT	MEADOWS IT
	IS BUT A PASS	IS BUT A PASS	IS BUT A PASS
	IN THE	IN THE	[space]
	MOUNTAINS,	MOUNTAINS	
	IS	AND THERE IS	IS
	WHAT IS	WHAT IS	WHAT IS
	KNOW AS	KNOWN AS	KNOWN AS
	KANE SPRINGS,	KANE SPRINGS.	KANE SPRINGS
	WHAT	^[146] AND THE	AND THE
	PLACE I	PLACE, I	PLACE I
	SUPPOSE	BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE
	THOSE SPRINGS	THESE SPRINGS	THOSE SPRINGS
	ARE 2	ARE IS TWO	WERE 2
	AND HALF	AND A HALF	1/2
	MILES FROM	MILES FROM	MILES FROM
	WHERE THIS	WHERE THIS	WHERE THIS
	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY
	OCCURRED	OCCURRED.	KN[?]
	GOING FROM	GOING FROM	GOING FROM
	CEDAR CITY ON	CEDAR CITY ON	CEDAR CITY ON
	THE ROUTE TO	THE ROUTE TO	THE ROUTE TO SOUTHERN
	SOUTH CALIFORNIA IN	SOUTHERN	CALIFORNIA
	PASSING	CALIFORNIA IN PASSING THE	PAST
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS,	MEADOWS,	MEADOWS
	THERE WAS	THERE WAS A	THERE WAS
	THERE WAS	THERE WAS A	THERE WAS

SMALLER	SMALL	SOME LITTLE
SETTLEMENT AT	SETTLEMENT AT	SOME LITTLE SETTLEMENT AT
WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY
CALLED PINTO	CALL PINTO	CALL PINTO
CREEK,	CREEK	CREEK
FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY
←CALLED→	CALLED	CALLED
PAINTER CREEK,	PAINTER CREEK,	PAINTER CREEK
THOUGH THEY	BUT THEY	
ARE ONE AND	ARE ONE AND	
THE	THE SAME	[[27]]
SAME THING	SAME THING.	[[27]]
CEDAR	FROM CEDAR	CEDAR
CITY TO PINTO	CITY TO PINTO	CITY TO PINTO
IS 28 OR 30	IS 28 OR 30	IS 28 OR 30
MILES FROM	MILES. FROM	MILES FROM
←CEDAR CITY→	CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY
TO THIS	TO THIS	OVER TO THIS
PLACE ON THE	PLACE, ON THE	PLACE
ROAD TO	ROAD TO	[space]
←CEDAR CITY→	CEDAR CITY,	
DIVERGING	DIVIERGING	
ALONG THAT	ALONG ON THE	ON THE
LINE OF	LINE OF R	LINE OF
TRAVEL IS [[27]]	TRAVEL, IS	TRAVEL WAS
IRON SPRINGS	IRON SPRINGS.	IRON SPRINGS
CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY	AND OTHER
BEING	BEING AT THE	PLACES DOWN
FOOT OF	FOOT OF THE	IN THE VALLEY
LATTER/HILL[?].	F HILL.	CALIFORNIA
AT PINTO	AT PINTO	AT PINTO
CREEK OR	CREEK, OR	CREEK OR
BEFORE	BEFORE	BEFORE
GETTING TO	GETTING TO	GETTING TO
PINTO CREEK	PINTO CREEK,	PINTO CREEK
WAS A	THERE WQAS A	WAS A
ROAD TAKING	ROAD TAKING	ROAD TAKING
OFF GD/GT [?]	OFF GOING	OFF
SOUTH SOME	SOUTH SOME	SOUTH SOME
12 MILES	I2MILES AND	TWELVE MILES
LEADING INTO	LEADING INTO	INTO
PINE VALLEY.	PIN TE VALLEY.	PINE VALLEY
NOW THEN	NOW, THEN,	NOW THEN
FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR
TROWI CEDAK	TROWI CEDAK	TROWI CEDAK

RS

BT

CITY WE GO	CITY, GOING	CITY GOING
SOUTH WEST ON	SOUTHWEST ON	SOUTHWEST ON
THE ROAD TO	THE ROAD TO	THE ROAD TO
CALIFORNIA,	CALIFORNIA,	CALIFORNIA
PASSING THE	PASSING THE	PASSING
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS AND	MEADOWS,	MEADOWS
28 MILES FROM	28 MILES FROM	28 MILES FROM
THERE WAS	THERE, WAS	THERE
THERE WAS	THERE, WAS	PINTO
CREEK.	CREEK-;	CREEK
BEYOND THAT	BEYOND THAT	BEYOND THAT
12 OR 13 MILES	I2 OR I3 MILES IS	12 OR 13 MILES
WAS MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS.	MEADOWS
TAKING OFF	TAKING OFF	TAKING OFF
AGAIN	AGAIN	AGAIN
<twelve miles<="" th=""><th>I2 MILES IS</th><th>12 MILES SOUTH</th></twelve>	I2 MILES IS	12 MILES SOUTH
PINE CREEK.>	PIN TE CREEK.	PINE CREEK
NOW THEN	NOW, THEN	NOW THEN
FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR	CEDAR
CITY GOING	CITY GOING	CITY GOING
SOUTH DOWN	WOUTH DOWN	SOUTH DOWN
THE VALLEY 2 2 3	THE VALLEY 23	THE VALLEY 23
MILES	MILES YOU	MILES
COME TO	COME TO	COME TO
HARMONY =	RODE	RODE
FORT	FORT	≤FORT≥
HARMONY	HARMONY.	HARMONY
THERE IS	THERE IS	THERE IS
WHERE JOHN D.	WHERE JOHN D.	WHERE JOHN D.
LEE WAS THEN	LEE WAS THEN	LEE WAS THEN
LIVING HAIGHT	LIVING. HAIGHT,	LIVING HAIGHT
HIGBEE	HIGBEE,	HIGBEE
STEWART, ALL	STEWART, ALL	STEWART ALL
THOSE OTHER	THOSE OTHER	THOSE OTHER
MEN LIVED AT	MEN LIVED AT	MEN LIVED AT
CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY.	CEDAR CITY
LEE	LEE	LIVED ≤LEE≥
LIVED AT	LIVED AT	LIVED AT
HARMONY.	HARMONY.	HARMONY
GOING STILL	GOING STILL	GOING STILL
	FURTHER	
SOUTH = FOR	SOUTH, (FOR	SOUTH

RS

BT

PS

HARMONY IS	HARMONY WAS	HARMONY IS
THEN OFF	THEN OFF TO	LITTLE OFF
THE RIGHT OF	THE RIGHT OF	THE ROAD TO
THE ROAD,	THE ROAD)	THE RIGHT,
CROSSING	COURCEING	CROSSING
THROUGH	THROUGH A	THROUGH A
GORGE IN	GORGE IN THE	GORGE IN THE
BLACK	BALACK BLUE	BLUE
HILLS OF	HILLS OF	HILLS
ABOUT 8 OR TEN	ABOUT 8 OR I0	ABOUT 8 OR TEN
MILES; FROM	MILES FROM	MILES FROM
THERE WE	THERE WE	THERE
COME TO	CAOME TO	COME TO
BELLEVUE, ³⁰⁶ 5	BELLEVUE. FIVE	BELLEVUE; FIVE
OR 6 MILES	OR SIX MILES	OR 6 MILES
TO THE SOUTH	TO THE	TO THE SOUTH
EAST IS	SOUTHEAST IS	EAST TO
TOQUERVILLE	TO keq quervil	TOQUERVILLE,
←TOKERVILLE≥	LE,	
WHICH THEN	WHICH THEN	WHICH THEN
DID NOT EXIST I	DID NOT EXIST, I	DID NOT EXIST I
BELIEVE GOING	BELIEVE. GOING	BELIEVE GOING
SOME 5 OR	SOME FIVE OR	FIVE OR
6 MILES STILL	SIX MILES STILL	6 MILES STILL
FARTHER	FARTHER	FARTHER
SOUTH, THEY	SOUTH WE	SOUTH
CAME TO	COME TO	IS
WASHINGTON.	WASHINGTON	WASHINGTON
	LEEDS. THEN	
WASHINGTON	WASHINGTON,	WASHINGTON
IS	IT IS A	IS A
SETTLEMENT	S T ETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT
SOME	SOME 40	2 40
25	FOURTEEN	
MILES ≤ SOUTH,	MILES SOUTH	MILES SOUTH
OF THERE ≥	OF TERE	OF
OVER	THERE . , OVER	THERE
ON THE CLARA,	ON THE CLARA	
WERE AT	THERE WAS AT	WERE AT
THIS TIME THE	THIS TIME THE	THIS TIME
EXTREME	EXTREME	EXTREME
FRONTIER	FRONTIER	FRONTIER

306. Now called Pintura.

RT

RS

BT

[]			
	SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT OF
	UTAH. AT THE	UTAH. AT THE	UTAH AT THE
	TIME THIS WAS	TIME THIS WAS	TIME THIS WAS
	DONE THEN, WE	DONE, WE	DONE THEN WE
	FIND THE MAIN	FIND THE MAIN	FIND THE MAIN
	SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT
	THE COUNTRY	THE COUNTRY	
	AT PAROWAN	AT PAROWAN,	AT PAROWAN
	18 MILES	AND I8 MILES	[space]
	FROM THERE	FROM THERE	
	NEAREST ONE	THE NEXT ONE	NEXT ONE
	TO CEDAR CITY	AT CEDAR CITY.	AT CEDAR CITY
	25	TWENTY-FIVE	2-/24[?]
	MILES FROM	MILES	MILES
	THERE ON THE	OFF THE	OFF THE
	ROAD, NOT ON	ROAD, NOT ON	WAY NOT ON
	THE ROAD TO	THE ROAD TO	THE WAY TO
	MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS, BUT	MEADOWS, BUT	MEADOWS BUT
	TO THE SOUTH,	TO THE SOUTH,	TO THE SOUTH
	WAS THE TOWN	WAS THE TOWN	WAS THE TOWN
	OF HARMONY	OF HARMONY	OF HARMONY
	WHERE THE	WHERE ^[147] THE	WHERE THE
	DEFENDANT AT	DEFENDANT AT	DEFENDANT AT
	THE BAR THEN	THE BAR THEN	THE BAR LIVED
	LIVED. NOW AT	LIVED. NOW, AT	THEN NOW AT
	THIS TIME,	THIS TIME—	THIS TIME
	THOUGH I	BUT I	THOUGH I
	SHALL	SHALL	SHALL
	MENTION IT	MENTION IT	MENTION IT
	AGAIN, I WILL	AGAIN—I WILL	AGAIN I WILL
	CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR	CALL YOUR
	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO	ATTENTION TO
	THE ←FACT>	THE FACT	THE FACT
			ESTABLISHED
	SO FAR AS	SO FAR AS THE	SO FAR AS THE
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
	HAVE	HAVE	HAVE
	ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED
	AT THE	AT THE	AT THE
	PRESENT TIME,	PRESENT TIME	PRESENT TIME
	THAT NONE OF	THAT NONE OF	THAT NONE OF
	THE INCEPTION	THE INCEPTION	THE INCEPTION
	OF THIS	OF THIS	OF THIS

HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
TRAGEDY,	TRAGED T Y,	TRAGEDY
NONE OF THE	NONE OF THE	NONE OF THE
MEN WHO	MEN WHO	MEN WHO
CONCOCTED IT	CONCOCTED IT	CONCOCTED IT
ACCORDING TO	OR CARRIED	AGREED
THEIR	OUT THE	TO THE
THEORY NONE	THEORY, NONE	AFFAIR NONE
OF	OF THE	OF THE
COUNCILORS OR	COUNCILORS OR	COUNCILORS OR
THE MEN IN THE	THE MEN IN THE	THE MEN IN THE
COUNCILS	COUNCIL	COUNCILS
CAME FROM	CAME FROM	CAME FROM
HARMONY	HARMONY .	-[?]T[?]
THEY ARE THEY	THEY	THEY
WERE ALL	WERE ALL	WERE ALL
←FROM→ CEDAR	FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR
CITY, AND	CITY, AND	CITY AND
WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY	WHEN THEY
	HAD TOOK	HAD ^{[[28]]}
TOOK WITH	TAKEN WITH	TOOK
THEM WHAT	THEM WHAT	WHAT
THEY ARE	THEY ARE	THEY CALL
PLEASED TO	PLEASED TO	
TERM THEIR	TERM	
REINFORCEMEN	REINFORCEMEN	REINFORCEMEN
TS, THEY	TS, THEY	TS THEY
WERE	₩₩ERE	WERE
REINFORCEMEN	REINFORCEMEN	REINFORCEMEN
TS FROM CEDAR	TS FROM CEDAR	TS FROM CEDAR
CITY. WITH	CITY.—WITH	CITY
ALL THESE	ALL THESE	EVERYBODY
COMING	COMING	THUS COMING
FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR
CITY,	CITY . , —	CITY
ALONE THOUGH	THOUGH	MEN/ALONE[?]
THEY MAY	THEY MAY	THEY MAY
HAVE SENT	HAVE SENT	HAVE SENT
WORD OUT IN	OUT INTO	WORD OUT IN
OTHER PARTS	OTHER PARTS	OTHER PARTS
OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
COUNTRY FOR	COUNTRY, FOR	COUNTRY AND
OTHER PEOPLE	OTHER PEOPLE	OTHER PEOPLE
TO GO	TO GO AND	CAME

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	TO BE THERE ON	TO BE THERE ON	TO BE THERE ON
	THE GROUND	THE GROUND . ,—	THE GROUND
	TRAGEDY	THE TRAGEDY	TRAGEDY
	WAS ARRANGED	WAS ARRANGED	WAS ARRANGED
	IN CEDAR CITY.	IN CEDAR CITY.	IN CEDAR CITY
	WHO	WHO	AND WHO
	ARRANGED IT.	ARRANGED IT?	ARRANGED IT
	≤?≥ WE'LL ASK	WE WILL ASK	WE'LL ASK
	YOU TO LOOK	YOU TO LOOK	YOU TO LOOK
	AT CEDAR	AT CEDAR CITY	AT
	AND	AND	AND CONSIDER
	THE	THE	THE
	GEOGRAPHY OF	GEOGRAPHY OF	GEOGRAPHY OF
	THE COUNTRY,	THE COUNTRY,	THE COUNTRY
	AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
	DISTANCES	DISTANCES	DISTANCES,
	AS I	SIDTANCES AS I	Ι
	HAVE GIVEN	HAVE GIVEN	HAVE GIVEN
	YOU, AND SHOW	YOU, AND SHOW	YOU TO SHOW
	YOU THAT THIS	YOU THAT THIS,	YOU THAT THIS
	WHAT THEY	IS WHAT THEY	IS WHAT THEY
	CALLED THE	CALL THE	CALL THE
	ARMY AS	ARMY, AS	ARMY
	THEIR	OTHER	THEIR
	WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
	UNFAVORABLY	UNFA B VORABL	
	CALLED THEM	E, CALL THEM	CALLED THE
	TROOPS AND	TROOPS AND	TROOPS AND
	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS	SOLDIERS
	CAME BROUGHT	COMING	CAME
	FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR	FROM CEDAR
	CITY. WHILE	CITY WHILE	CITY WHILE
	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER	THE PRISONER
	AT THE BAR,	AT THE BAR	AT THE BAR
	GOES ALONE	GOES ALONG	GOES ALONE
	WITH A LITTLE	WITH A LITTLE	WITH A LITTLE
	INDIAN BOY,	INDIAN BOY	INDIAN BOY,
	FOR AN	FOR AN	FOR AN
	INTERPRETER,	INTERPRETER, ³⁰⁷ CROSSES	INTERPRETER
	ACROSS ≺A ≻	CROSSING THE	ACROSS THE
	RANGE OF	RANGE OF THE	RANGE OF

^{307.} Lemuel Lee.

RT	RS	BT	PS
	MOUNTAINS, WAS NOT ONE OF THOSE WHO WENT OUT AS TROOPS OR SOLDIERS,	MOUNTAINS, THERE WASN'T ONE OF ALL THOSE WHO WENT OUT AS TROOPS OR SOLDIERS WHO HE WENT WHO SENT A SINGLEY & ALONE MAN TO, WENT WITH HIM	MOUNTAIN MEADOWS MOUNTAINS WASN'T ONE OF THOSE WHO WENT OUT AS TROOPS OR SOLDIERS
	WHO WENT SINGLY AND ALONE TO SAVE THEM EXCEPT THAT LITTLE INDIAN BOY	SAVE AND EXCEPT THAT LITTLE INDIAN BOY	WHO WENT SINGLY AND ALONE SAVE THAT LITTLE INDIAN BOY
	INTERPRETER; WENT TO WHERE THIS TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE. WENT = NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF	THE INTERPRETER. HE WENT TO WHERE THIS TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE; WENT NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF	INTERPRETER, WENT TO WHERE THIS TRAGEDY TOOK PLACE, WENT NOT FOR THE PURPOSE OF
	CARRYING OUT THIS DIABOLICAL SCHEME, THAT THAT INNOCENT BISHOP DETAILED TO	CARRYING OUT THIS DIABOLICLE SCHEME, THAT INNOCENT BISHOP DETAILED TO	CARRYING OUT THIS DIABOLICAL SCHEME
	YOU, BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING THE INDIANS ^{[[28]]} FROM MASSACRING THIS TRAIN. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN	YOU, BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING THE INDIANS FROM MASSACREING THIS TRAIN. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN	BUT FOR THE PURPOSE OF PREVENTING INDIANS FROM MASSACRING THIS TRAIN. GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, IN

THE EVIDENCE THAT HASTHE EVIDENCE THAT HASTHE EVIDENCE THAT HASDTHE EVIDENCE THAT HASBEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCEBEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO PRESENTED TO PRESENTED TO THE EVIDENCEBEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO PRESENTED TO PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE SHALL YOURTHE EVIDENCE THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE PRESENT, WE SHALL YOURTHAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE PRESENT,	NS	DI	15
THAT HASTHA T HASDTHAT HASDTHAT HASBEEN SO FARBEEN SO FARBEEN SO FARBEEN SO FARPRESENTED TOYOU, AND INYOU, AND INYOU AND INTHE EVIDENCETHE EVIDENCETHE EVIDENCETHE EVIDENCEWE SHALLTHAT WE SHALLTHAT WE SHALLTHAT WE SHALLPRESENT, WEPRESENT, WEPRESENT WESHALLNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYHAVE TO CALLTO CALLHAVE TO CALLYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURWY REENDTMY FRIENDMY FRIENDMY FRIENDMR CAREY,MR CAREY DIDMR CAREY DIDTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAS EMIGRANTTHIS EMIGRANTTHIS EMIGRANTTRAIN WASTRAIN WASTRAIN WASWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYSOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,HOPING TOHOPING TOREACHREACH THEREACHREACH THEREACHREACH THEGOLDENGOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OF<	 THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE
BEEN SO FAR PRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCE 			
PRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCEPRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCEPRESENTED TO YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCEWE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL PRESENT, WETHAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL AVE TO CALL YOURSHALL HAVE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL YOURSHALL HAVE NECESSARILY NECESSARILY TO CALL YOURSHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL YOURSHALL PRESENT WE SHALL YOUR YOURATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR CAREY, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT WHEN THAT			
YOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCE WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALLYOU, AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALLYOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL YOURYOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL NECESSARILY NOUR ATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY, TO THE FACT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDENYOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL YOUR ATTENTION, AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDENYOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYYOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL DATE STATE THAT WHEN THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYYOU AND IN THE EVIDENCE THAT WE SHALL POUNDA ITS WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYYOU AND IN THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYYOU AND IN THE VIDENCE THAT UNEY PAROWAN A WALLED CITYYOU AND IN THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 POH (BOCK) FIRST LEE TIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONYOU AND IN TO AND IN THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITY			
THE ÉVIDENCETHE ÉVIDENCETHE ÉVIDENCEWE SHALLTHAT WE SHALLPRESENT, WEPRESENT, WESHALLPRESENT, WESHALLNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYHAVE TO CALLYOURYOURYOURYOURATTENTION ASATTENTION, ASMY FRIENDMR. CAREY DID,MR. CAREY,MR. CAREY DID,MR. CAREY DID,MR. CAREY DIDTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTHEERETHAT THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.HE TELLS YOUTHAT HHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WASTRAIN WASTRAIN WASTRAIN WASWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYSOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,HOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOREACHREACH THEREACH THEREACH THEGOLDENGIOLDENGOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFCALIFORNIA,WHERE THEYWHERE THEYWHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDNEVER TOREACH, THATGO THATTHEY CAME TOTHEY CAME TOPAROWAN APAROWAN AWALLED CITYWALLED HM-16VALLED ANDFIRST LEETHAT INDATIONPAROWAN A			
WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALLTHAT WE SHALL PRESENT, WE SHALL NECESSARILYTHAT WE SHALL PRESENT WE SHALL HAVE TO CALL YOURTHAT WE SHALL PRESENT WE SHALL HAVE TO CALL YOURTHAT WE SHALL PRESENT WE SHALL HAVE TO CALL YOURHAVE TO CALL YOURTO CALL YOUR ATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR CAREY DID TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT WHEN THAT	-		
PRESENT, WE SHALLPRESENT, WE SHALLPRESENT WE SHALLPRESENT WE SHALLNECESSARILY HAVE TO CALLNECESSARILY NECESSARILY HAVE TO CALLNECESSARILY HAVE TO CALL YOURYOUR ATTENTION AS MY FRIENDYOUR YOURYOUR ATTENTION AS MY FRIENDATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THERE WERE WALLEDMR. CAREY DID MR. CAREY DID, MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT THERE THAT THERE THAT THERE THAT THERE THAT THERE THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO REACH THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYPRESENT WE WALLED HM 16 SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO HEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYPRESENT WE PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 SOUTINUATIONPRESENT WE PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 SOUTINUATION			
SHALLSHALLSHALLSHALLNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYNECESSARILYHAVE TO CALLYOURYOURYOURYOURYOURATTENTION ASATTENTION, ASMY FRIENDMY FRIENDTMR. CAREY,MR. CAREY DID,TO THE FACTTO THE FACTWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.HE TELLS YOUTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHIS EMIGRANTTRAIN WASWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYWAYSOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,HOPING TOHOPING TOREACHREACH THEGOLDENGOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFUELDS OFNEVER TONEVER TONEVER TOPAROWAN AWALLED CITYWALLED HM 16904 (4)(3b 3148)/(3b 3148)/(3b BOOK)FIRST LEETRIAL (BOOK 5)CONTINUATION			
NECESSARILY HAVE TO CALL YOURNECESSARILY TO CALL YOURNECESSARILY HAVE TO CALL YOURATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THEREATTENTION, AS MY FRIENDH MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACTMR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT THEREMR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT WERE WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT THIS EMIGRANT THS EMIGRANT THS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNECESSARILY HAVEN TTAIN WAS SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNECESSARILY HAVEN THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNECESSARILY HAVEN TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNECESSARILY HAVEN TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNECESSARILY HAVEN THAT THE THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNECESSARILY HAVEN THATON	· · · · · ·	-	
HAVE TO CALL YOURTO CALL YOURHAVE TO CALL YOURATTENTION AS MY FRIENDATTENTION, AS MY FRIENDATTENTION, AS MY FRIENDMR. CAREY, TO THE FACTMR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACTMR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACTTHERE WERE WALLEDTHAT THERE WERE WALLEDTHAT THERE WERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHENCITIES IN UTAH. THIS EMIGRANTCITIES IN UTAH. THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO NEVER TO REACH, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYCALIFORNIA, WALLED HIAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYHERE THEY WALLED HIAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNO CALLFOR SO PAROWAN A WALLED HIAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNO CALLFOR SO PAROWAN A WALLED HIAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HIAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HIATIONNO CALLFOR PAROWAN A WALLED HIATION			
YOURYOURYOURYOURATTENTION ASATTENTION, ASATTENTION, ASMY FRIENDMY FRIENDTMY FRIENDMR. CAREY,MR. CAREY DID,TO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTHERETHAT THERETHAT THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.HE TELLS YOUTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHIS EMIGRANTTHIS EMIGRANTTHIS EMIGRANTTRAIN WASWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYWAYWAYSOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,HOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOREACHREACH THEREACH THEGOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFCALIFORNIA,WHERE THEYWHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDNEVER TONEVER TONEVER TOREACH, THATGO THATTHEY CAME TOPAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLEDFIRST LEETINAL (BOOK 5)CONTINUATION		NECESSARILY	
ATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY, TO THE FACT THERE WERE WALLEDATTENTION, AS MY FRIENDF MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT THERE WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH GOLDEN FIELDS OF FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO NEVER TO NEVER TO NEVER TO NEVER TO NEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYATTENTION AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYATTENTION, AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYATTENTION, AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, THAT THEY WALLED CITYATTENTION, AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, MR. CAREY DID, MR. CAREY DID, MR. CAREY DID, THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYATTENTION, AS MY FRIEND MR. CAREY DID, MR. CAREY DID, MARD, <td>HAVE TO CALL</td> <td>TO CALL</td> <td>HAVE TO CALL</td>	HAVE TO CALL	TO CALL	HAVE TO CALL
MY FRIENDMY FRIENDTMY FRIENDTMR. CAREY, TO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTO THE FACTTHERETHAT THERETHAT THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.CITIES IN UTAH.HE TELLS YOUHE TELLS YOUHE TELLS YOUTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHIS EMIGRANTTRAIN WASTRAIN WASWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYWAYWAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOFIELDS OFFIELDS OFCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDNEVER TONEVER TONEVER TOAROWAN APAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLEDHM16ONTINUATIONPAROWAN A	YOUR	YOUR	YOUR
MR. CAREY, TO THE FACT THEREMR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT THAT THEREMR. CAREY DID, TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THAT THEREMR. CAREY DID TO THE FACT THAT THEREWERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWAY WAYWAY WAYWAY WAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACHSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO HOPING TO REACH FIELDS OFSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO REACH THE GOLDEN FIELDS OFSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO REACH THE GOLDEN GOLDEN FIELDS OFSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO REACH THE WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYMR. CAREY DID TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYMR. CAREY DID TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYMR. CAREY DID TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYMARD WALLED CITYWALLED HM-16 YOH (4) [1845148] (3D BOOK;) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONMR. CAREY DID TO THE FACT THAT THAT THEN	ATTENTION AS	ATTENTION, AS	ATTENTION AS
TO THE FACT THERETO THE FACT THAT THERETO THE FACT THAT THERETO THE FACT THAT THEREWERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASCITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAYTHAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THAT THERE WERE DOOMED NEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THE CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THE CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THAT THERE WERE DOOMED NEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT TO THE CAME TO THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT TO THE FACT TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT TO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLEDTO THE FACT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED	MY FRIEND	MY F I RIE N D T	MY FRIEND
THERETHAT THERETHAT THEREWERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH.WERE WALLEDCITIES IN UTAH.HE TELLS YOUTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHAT WHENTHIS EMIGRANTTRAIN WASTRAIN WASWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYWAYWAYSOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,SOUTHWARD,HOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOREACHREACH THEREACH THEGOLDENGHOLDENGOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFCALIFORNIA,CALIFORNIA,CALIFORNIA,WHERE THEYWHERE THEYWHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDNEVER TONEVER TONEVER TOPAROWAN APAROWAN AWALLED CITYPAROWAN AWALLED HM 16WALLED CITYFIRST LEETRIAL (BOOK 5)CONTINUATIONCONTINUATIONCALLED	MR. CAREY,	MR. CAREY DID,	MR. CAREY DID
WERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWERE WALLED CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWERE UAL CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWERE IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWERDING THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN TO HOPING TO HOPING TO <td>TO THE FACT</td> <td>TO THE FACT</td> <td>TO THE FACT</td>	TO THE FACT	TO THE FACT	TO THE FACT
CITIES IN UTAH. HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT 	THERE	THAT THERE	THAT THERE
HE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASHE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDEN FIELDS OF FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYHE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING ITS WENDING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO REACH HOPING TO HOPING TO HOPING TO GOLDEN FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FOR CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYHE TELLS YOU THAT THAT WHEN TATA UP AND TRAIN WAS WALLED HM-16 SOUTHWARD HATATIONHE TELLS YOU THAT TIAT UP AND THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYHE TELLS YOU THAT TIAT UP AND TAN AND WALLED HM-16 SOUTHWARD FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONHE TELLS YOU THAT WHEN THAT WAS THAT WAS WALLED HM-16 SOUTHWARD HATATION	WERE WALLED	WERE WALLED	WERE WALLED
THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDENSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO HOPING TO REACH FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FIELDS OF FOULDEN FOULDEN FOULDEN FOULDEN FOULDEN WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT NAS THAT NAS WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WAY WALLED CITYTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT MAS TAIN WAS WAY WANA WALLED CITYTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT MAN WALLED HM-16 PAGOKAN FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONTHAT WHEN THAT MAS WALLED	CITIES IN UTAH.	CITIES IN UTAH.	CITIES IN UTAH
THAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASTHAT WHEN THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN WASWENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITSWENDING ITSWAYWAYWAYWAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOREACH GOLDENREACH THE FIELDS OFGHOLDENGOLDENFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF WERE DOOMEDFIELDS OF WERE THEYCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYWERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TONEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNEVER TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYWAT WALLED HM-16 PO4(4) ^[26,5,148] (3D-BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK S) CONTINUATIONTHAT WHEN THAT WHEN THAT IN	HE TELLS YOU	HE TELLS YOU	HE TELLS YOU
TRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAYTRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACHTRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACHTRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY SOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH GOLDENSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO REACH THE GOLDEN GOLDENSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO GOLDEN GOLDEN GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTRAIN WAS WENTION WAY WAN WALLED CITYTRAIN WAS WAY WAY WALLED HAT HAT HAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONTRAIN WAS WENDING ITS WAY WANA WALLED WAY WALLED 	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN
WENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOREACH GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDCALIFORNIA, WERE DOOMEDNEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TONEVER TO NEVER TO OR AROWAN ANEVER TO PAROWAN ANEVER TO PAROWAN AWALLED CITYWALLED HM16 904 (4)WALLED IBk 5 148J (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONWENDING ITS WANDING INF WANDING INF WAN	THIS EMIGRANT	THIS EMIGRANT	THIS EMIGRANT
WENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYWENDING ITS WAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOREACH GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYWERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TOWERE DOOMED PAROWAN A WALLED CITYWERE ACH THAT WALLED HM16 GOOKS FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONWENDING ITS WAY WANA WALLED HINT	TRAIN WAS	TRAIN WAS	TRAIN WAS
WAYWAYWAYWAYSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOHOPING TOREACHREACH THEREACH THEGOLDENGHOLDENGOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFCALIFORNIA,CALIFORNIA,CALIFORNIA,WHERE THEYWHERE THEYWHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDNEVER TONEVER TONEVER TOGO, THATREACH, THATGO THATTHEY CAME TOPAROWAN APAROWAN AWALLED CITYAROWAN AWALLEDHALEDHM-16WALLEDHARDWAN AFIRST LEETRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONCONTINUATION	WENDING ITS	WENDING ITS	WENDING ITS
SOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOSOUTHWARD, HOPING TOREACH GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFFIELDS OFCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDNEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TONEVER TO REACH, THAT THEY CAME TONEVER TO REACH, THAT THEY CAME TOPAROWAN A WALLED CITYPAROWAN A PAROWAN APAROWAN A WALLEDPAROWAN A WALLED CITYSOUTHWARD, FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONSOUTHWARD, HOPING TO			
HOPING TO REACH GOLDENHOPING TO REACH THE GOLDENHOPING TO REACH THE GOLDENHOPING TO REACH THE GOLDENFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDCALIFORNIA WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDNEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYNEVER TO REACH, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 904 (4) ^[Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONHOPING TO REACH THE WHERE THEY			
REACH GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENREACH THE GOLDENFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYCALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYWERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYWERE DOOMED NEVER 104 PAROWAN A WALLED HM166 9-04 (4)WERE DOOMED WERE 148/ (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONREACH THE REACH THE HEACH STARS	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	-	
GOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYGOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDGOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDGOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WHERE THEY WERE DOOMEDNEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYWERE DOOMED NEVER TO THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HM16 9-04 (4) ^[Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONGOLDEN FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WALLED HM UALLED			
FIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEYWERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HM16 SOOK FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONFIELDS OF CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WHERE THEY WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO NEVER TO <br< td=""><td></td><td></td><td></td></br<>			
CALIFORNIA, WHERE THEY WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITY HEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITY HEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HHM 16 PO4 (4) ^[Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
WHERE THEYWHERE THEYWHERE THEYWHERE THEYWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDWERE DOOMEDNEVER TONEVER TONEVER TONEVER TOGO, THATREACH, THATGO THATTHEY CAME TOTHEY CAME TOTHEY CAME TOPAROWAN APAROWAN APAROWAN AWALLED CITYWALLED HM 16WALLED904 (4)[Bk 5 148]WALLED(3D BOOK)FIRST LEETRIAL (BOOK 5)CONTINUATION			
WERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TOWERE DOOMED NEVER TO REACH, THAT THEY CAME TOWERE DOOMED NEVER TO GO THAT THEY CAME TOPAROWAN A WALLED CITYPAROWAN A PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 9-04 (4)WALLED HM 16 (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONWERE DOOMED NEVER TO NEVER TO NEVER TO NEVER TO SUBJECT	· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·	-	
NEVER TO GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITY FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
GO, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYREACH, THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 9-04 (4) [Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONGO THAT THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED			
THEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED CITYTHEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 9 04 (4) [Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATIONTHEY CAME TO PAROWAN A WALLED WALLED			
PAROWAN A WALLED CITY PAROWAN A WALLED HM 16 9 O4 (4) ^[Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION	-	2	
WALLED CITY WALLED HM 16 9 O4 (4) ^[Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
9 O4 (4) [Bk 5 148] (3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
(3D BOOK) FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
FIRST LEE TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
TRIAL (BOOK 5) CONTINUATION			
CONTINUATION			
		OF SDICEDS	

RS

BT

PS

RT

OF SPICERS

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
		ARGUEMENT	
		OPENING ADDR	
		ESS TO THE	
	AND	JURY. CITY, AND	CITY AND
	THEY	T A HAT THEY	THEY
	WERE DENIED	WERE DENIED	WERE DENIED
	OF	OF	
	ADMITTANCE.	ADMITTANCE.	ADMITTANCE
	HOW MUCH	HOW M UCH	HOW MUCH
	THAT READS	THAT READS	THAT READS
	LIKE	LIKE THE	LIKE
	STORIES OF	STORIES OF	STORIES OF
	VERY ANCIENT	VERY ANCIENT	VERY ANCIENT
	TIMES, WHEN	TIMES, W N HEN	TIMES, WHEN
	IN ALL	IN ALL THE WARS THEIR	IN ALL
	≤THEIR≥		THEIR WARS AND
	WARS, AND RAVAGES	WARS AND RAVAGES	WARS AND RAVAGES
	<pre></pre> <pre></pre> <pre></pre>	THEIR	THEIR
	SLAUGHTERS	SLAUGHTERS	SLAUGHTERS
	AND> SERIOUS	AND THEIR	AND
	MASSACRES,	MASSACRES,	MASSACRES
	THERE WERE	THERE WERE	THERE WERE
	WALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES.	WALLED CITIES
	WHY SHOULD	WHY SHOULD	WHY SHOULD
	UTAH HAVE	UTAH HAVE	UTAH HAVE
	WALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES?	WALLED CITIES
	WE CAN	WE CAN	WE CAN
	READILY	READILY	READILY
	IMAGINE WHY	IN M AGINE WHY	IMAGINE WHY
	IN THE TIMES OF	IN THE TIMES OF	IN TIMES OF
		MOSES AND	
	JOSHUA,	JOSHUA-JOSHUA	JOSHUA
	<moses></moses>	,MOSES Q AND	MOSES AND
	GIDEON THAT	GIDDIAON THAT	GIDEON THAT
	THERE	THERE	THERE
	SHOULD BE	W SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE
	WALLED CITIES,	WALLED CITIES.	WALLED CITIES
	WE CAN	WE CAN	WE CAN
	READILY	READILY	READILY
	IMAGINE WHY	IMAGINE WHY,	IMAGINE WHY
	IN LATER TIMES	IN LATER TIMES,	IN LATER TIMES

RT	RS	BT	PS
	OF GENGHIS	OF JENGIS	OF IN THE DAYS
	KAHN	KHAN	OF <i>TR/CHR</i> [?] ³⁰⁸
	<i>≤</i> GENGHIS	ZENGIS	GENGHIS
	KAHN≻	KAHN , ONE	KAHN
		OFTHE	
	GREATEST	GREATEST	
	CONQUEROR	CONQUORORS	
	THAT EVER	THAT EVER	
	LIVED,	LIVED, THAT	
	THERE SHOULD	THERE SHOULD	THERE SHOULD
	BE WALLED	BE WALLED	BE WALLED
	CITIES THEN	CITIES,	CITIES THEN
	WHERE	WHERE	WHERE
	CONQUERORS	CONQUORORS	CONQUERORS
	LIKE HIM AS	LIKE HIM AS	LIKE HIM AS
	HE DID	THEY DID	HE DID
	BEFORE	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
	CITY OF	CITY OF	CITIES OF
	BABYLON,	BAB E YLON,	BABYLON
	PILED UP A	L PILED UP A	PILE UP A
	PYRAMID OF	PYRIMID OF	PYRAMID OF
	HUMAN HEADS	HUMAN HEAD C S	HUMAN HEADS
	THAT REACHED	THAT REACHED	THAT REACHED
	FAR ABOVE	FAR ABOVE THE	FAR ABOVE THE
	WALLS OF THE	WALLS OF THE	WALLS OF THE
	CITY AS	CITY, AND AS	CITY AND
	HIGH AS {THE} ⁱ	HIGH AS THE	HIGH AS ^{[[29]]}
	TOPS OF THE	TOPS OF THE	WALLS OF
	HIGHEST	HIGHEST	HIGHEST
	TOWERS AND	TOWERS, AND	TOWERS [space]
	TEMPLES	TEMPLES	
	BEFORE THE	ABOVE THE	BEFORE
	WALLS OF	WALLS OF	WALLS OF
	STN/STTION[?]	SMYRNA; AND	SMYRNA[?]
	MRN[?] PRIOR TO	PRIOR TO	[space] PEOPLE
	THIS AS IT MAY	TH IS IS IT WAS	UP TO THIS
	BE	THE AMBITION	
	REMEMBERED		
	YOUNG MEN OF	OF	
	THOSE	TH S ESE	
	TARTAR	TARTA TR	SLAUGHTER[?]
	CHIEFS AS TO[?]	CHIEFS TO SEE	CHIEFS AS TO

^{308.} This word may be crossed out.

WHO COULDWHO COULDWHO COULDPILE UP THEPILE UP THEPILE UP THEHIGHESTHIGHTESTHIGHESTPYRAMID OFPILE OFPYRAMID OFHUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.THEYTHEYTHEYTHEYWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN TOLATERA LATERA LATER	
PILE UP THEPILE UP THEPILE UP THEHIGHESTHIGHTESTHIGHESTPYRAMID OFPILE OFPYRAMID OFHUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.THEYTHEYTHEY THERE[space] THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN TO	
HIGHESTHIGHTESTHIGHESTPYRAMID OFPILE OFPYRAMID OFHUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.THEYTHEY THERE[space] THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN T	1
PYRAMID OF HUMAN HEADS.PILE OF HUMAN HEADS.PYRAMID OF HUMAN HEADS.THEYHUMAN HEADS.HUMAN HEADS.THEYTHEY THERE[space] THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN T	1
HUMAN HEADS. THEYHUMAN HEADS. THEYHUMAN HEADS. THEY THEREWERE WALLED CITIES THEN AND WHEN WEWERE WALLED CITIES THEN, AND WHEN WE COME TOWERE WALLED COME DOWN TO	5
THEYTHEY THERE[space] THEREWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN TO	, ,
WERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDWERE WALLEDCITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN TO	
CITIES THENCITIES THEN,CITIES THENAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WEAND WHEN WECOME TOCOME DOWN TOCOME DOWN TO	
AND WHEN WE COME TOAND WHEN WE COME DOWN TOAND WHEN WE COME DOWN TO	
COME TO COME DOWN TO COME DOWN T	
	0
PERIOD, WHEN PERIOD, WHEN PERIOD WHEN	
RELIGIOUS RELIGIOUS RELIGIOUS	
WARS WERE WARS WERE WARS WERE	
DESOLATING DESOLATING DESOLATING	
THE RICHEST THE RI V CHEST THE RICHEST	
NATIONS OF NATIONS OF PORTIONS OF	
EUROPE, THAT EUROPE, THAT EUROPE THAT	
THERE WERE THERE WERE THERE WERE	
WALLED CITIES WALLED CITIES WALLED CITIE	2
THEN. EXISTING THEN)
IN THE THE IN THE IN THE	
TIME OF THE TIMES OF THE TIMES OF THE	
GREAT GREAT GREAT	
WALDENSES, WALDEN CS ES IN WALDENSES[?]	
WALDENSES, WALDENSES[1] SWITZERLAND	
WHEN THERE WHEN THERE WHEN THERE	
WAS W AS ERE WAS	
PERPETRATED PERPETRATED PERPETRATED	
THE MOST THE MOST THE MOST	
HORRID AND HORRID AND HORRID AN	
EXTENSIVE EX R TENSIVE EXTENSIVE	
BUTCHERIES OF BUTCHEREYS BUTCHERIES OF	F
MEN OF MEN, MEN	
WOMEN WOMEN AND WOMEN AND	
CHILDREN, CHILDREN THAT CHILDREN	
WITHOUT ANY ANY WITHOUT ANY	
CONQUEROR CONQUERORS, CONQUERORS	
IN WHAT MIGHT IN WHAT MIGHT IN WHAT MIGH	Т
BE CALLED BE CALLED BE CALLED	
CIVILIZED CIVILIZED CIVILIZED	
TIMES THERE TIMES , THERE TIMES THEY	
WERE WALLED WERE WALLED WERE WALLED)
CITIES THEN, CITIES THEN; CITIES THEN	

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THAT WITHIN	WHERE WITHIN	AND WITHIN
	THE CITY OF	THE CITY OF	THE CITY OF
	MAGDEBURG	MAGDEBURG	MAGDEBURG
	WHERE	WHERE	WHERE
	MOTHERS	MOTHERS MEN	MOTHERS
	FRANTIC WILD,	FRANTIC, WILD	FRANTIC WILD
	INSANE;	AND INSANE,	AND INSANE
	DELIRIOUS	DELERIOUS	DELIRIOUS
	WITH	WITH	WITH
	STARVATION	STARVATION	STARVATION
	AND FEAR	AND FEAR	AND FEAR
	DEVOURED	DEVOURED	DEVOURED
	THEN THE	EVEN THEIR	EVEN THEIR
	FAMISHING	FAMISHING	FAMISHED
	BABIES FROM	BABES FROM	BABES FROM
	THEIR BREASTS	THEIR BREASTS,	THEIR BREASTS,
	SICK	WHEN	WHEN
	BESIEGED	BESIEGED	BESIEGED
	BY	BESEAGED BY	BY
	THE ARMIES OF	THE ARMIES OF	THE ARMY OF
	THESE GREAT	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT
	WALDENSES[?]	WALLENSTEIN.	WALLENSTEIN
	THERE	THE R E	THAT THERE
	WERE TIMES.	WERE TIMES	WERE TIMES
	$\leq LATER[?]$		
	THERE WERE		
	TIMES> THEN	THEN	THEN
	WHEN PEOPLE	WHEN PEOPLE	WHEN PEOPLE
	COMMITTED	COMMITTED	COMMITTED
	CRIMES AS	CRIMES AS	CRIMES AS
	DARK AND	DARK AND	DARK[?] AND
	BLOODY AS	BLOODY AS	BLOODY THAT
	THEY BLOTTED	EVER BLOTTED	EVER BLOTTED
	PAGES OF	THE PAGES OF	THE PAGES OF
	HISTORY AND	HISTORY.	HISTORY .
	EQUAL TO ALL	EQUAL TO ALL	EQUAL TO ALL
	THEM	OF THEM	THAT
	WAS	WAS	MURDER WAS
	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS,	MEADOW	MEADOWS
	,	MASSACRE,	
	AND THAT WAS	AND THAT WAS	AND THAT WAS
	IN A	NOT A	IN A
	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	

WAR W		
	VAR,	WAR A WAR
	VHERE	WHERE
	ARTIES	PARTICIPANTS
	XISTED	<i>EXCITED</i> [?] BY
	VITH GREAT	GREAT
	EELINGS OF	FEELINGS OF
	NTIPATHY	ANTIPATHY
	ND	
FANATICISM, FA	ANATICISM	FANATICISM
	VHERE	AND
,	EVENGE WAS	RAVAGE, WERE
	CARRYING ON A	CARRYING ON A
WAR OF W	VAR OF ^[149]	WAR OF
DESOLATION, DI	DESOLATION,	DESOLATION
SPARING SF	PARING	SPARING
NEITHER AGE NI	EITHER AGE,	NEITHER AGE
SEX OR SE	EX OR	SEX NOR
CONDITION. CO	CONDITION.	CONDITION
THEY HAD TH	HEY HAD	THEY HAD
WALLED CITIES W	VALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES
THEN, BUT TH	HEN L , BUT	THEN, BUT
WHY SHOULD W	VHY SHOULD	WHY SHOULD
UTAH WITHIN UT	JTAH , WITHIN	UTAH WITHIN
	THE LIMITS OF	THE LIMITS OF
THESE UNITED TH	HE UNITED	THESE UNITED
STATES, THIS ST	TATES, THIS	STATES THIS
GLORIOUS GI	GLORIOUS	GLORIOUS
COUNTRY OF CO	COUNTRY OF	COUNTRY OF
FREEDOM, FF	REEDOM	FREEDOM
WHERE THERE W	VHERE THERE	WHERE THERE
SHOULD BE SH	HOULD BE,	SHOULD BE
AND AI	ND WHERE	
HAS TH	HERE HAS	THERE HAS
BEEN BUT BI	BEEN, BUT	BEEN BUT
LITTLE OF LI	ITTLE OF	LITTLE OF
RELIGIOUS	ELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
INTOLERANCE IN	NTOLERANCE;	INTOLERANCE
WHEREIN W	VHERE	—[?] WHERE
TH	HERE NEVER	THERE NEVER
HAS BEEN NO HA	IAS BEEN ANY	HAS BEEN ANY
RELIGIOUS	ELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
	VARS—WARS	WARS
	HAT CARRIED	
	VITH THEM	

SUCH	C SUCH	
DREADFUL	DREADFUL	
EFFECTS,	EFFECTS,	
WHEREVER	WHEREVER	
ARMIES WENT,	ARMIES WENT;	
WHERE	BUT WHERE	WHERE
THERE WAS	THERE HAS	THERE WAS
MAY SEE	ALWAYS BEEN	
PEACE;	PEACE AT	PEACE,
WHY IS	HOME, WHY IS	WHY IS
IT THEY	IT TH AT EY	IT THEY
HAD THESE	HAVE BUILT	HAD THOSE
WALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES
IT WAS	HER Z E. IT WAS	IT WAS
NOT ON	NOT ON	<i>NOT</i> [?] ON
ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF
THEIR OWN	THIR OWN	THEIR OWN
TRIBE AND	TRIBE AND	<i>—/TRIBE</i> [?] ≤OR≥
KINDRED	KINDRED.	KINDRED
THESE WALLED	THESE WALLED	
CITIES WERE	CITIES WERE	THEY WERE
NOT BUILT ON	NOT BUILT ON	NOT BUILT ON
ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF	ACCOUNT OF
	THE	WALLS
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANTS
TRAINS PASSING	TRAINS PASSING	PASSING
THROUGH;	THROUGH;	THROUGH,
WERE	THEY WERE	
NOT BUILT TO	NOT BUILT TO	ТО
BAR ^{[[29]]} OUT	BAR OUT	BAR OUT
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	
PEOPLE	PEOPLE FROM	
THERE, PARTS	PASSING	
OF THE	THROUGH THE	
COUNTRY, BUT	COUNTRY; BUT	BUT
WERE	THEY WERE	WERE
BUILT	BUILT TO	BUILT TO
PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR
OWN LITTLE	OWN LITTLE	OWN LITTLE
FAMILIES,	FAMILIES,	FAMILIES,
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
LIVES	LIVES THEIR	LIVES,
WIVES AND	WIVES AND	WIVES AND
CHILDREN	CHILDREN	CHILDREN

RS

BT

PS

FROM THESE	FROM THESE	FROM THESE
SAVAGES.	D SAVAGES.	SAVAGES
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN, OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY, WE	THE JURY, WE	THE JURY WE
CAN'T	CANNOT	CANNOT
OVERLOOK THE	OVERLOOK THE	OVERLOOK THE
FACT WE	FACT—WE	FACT = WE
CAN'T <[?]>	CANNOT	CANNOT
SEPARATE	SEPARATE THE	SEPARATE THE
INDIAN FROM	INDIAN FROM	INDIAN FROM
THE WHITE MEN	THE WHITE MAN	THE WHITE MAN
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
MASSACRE, SO	MASSACRE SO	MASSACRE SO
FAR AS ADMIT[?]	FAR AS THEY	FAR AS THEY
PARTIES,	TOOK PART IN	TOOK PART IN
AND BEFORE	IT. AND BEFORE	IT, AND BEFORE
GOING	GOING ANY	GOING
FURTHER I	FURTHER, I	FURTHER, I
WILL HERE	SHALL HERE	WILL HERE
STATE THAT WE	STATE THAT WE	STATE THAT WE
SHALL HOLD	SHALL HOLD	SHALL HOLD
AND SHOW TO	AND SHOW TO	AND SHOW TO
YOU	YOU IN THE	YOU
	EVIDENCE	
	TH O AT WE	
	SHALL	
THAT	PRODUCE THAT	THAT
FOR ALL	FOR IF ALL THE	FOR ALL THE
PREVIOUS	PREVIOUS	PREVIOUS
ARRANGEMENT	ARRANGEMENT	ARRANGEMENT
S	S, OF.	S
COUNCILS	COUN S CILS,	COUNCILS
EVERYTHING	AND EVERY	AND EVERY
OF THAT	THING OF THAT	THING OF THAT
KIND	KIN E D, THAT	KIND THAT
	THE	THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
HAVE AND MAY	HAVE OR MAY	HAVE OR MAY
SHOW TO YOU,	SHOW TO YOU	SHOW TO YOU
THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN	THAT WHEN
THE TIME	THE TIME	THE [[30]] TIME
CAME, THAT	S COMES , THAT	CAME
ONLY SUCH	WHEN SHUCH	ONLY SUCH
MEN TOOK	MEN TOOK	MEN TOOK

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	PART IN THIS	PART IN THIS	PART IN THIS
	MASSACRE AS	MA CC SSACRE	MASSACRE AS
	WERE	AS WERE	WERE
		PR OMPTED TO	
		SO SO	
	PROMPTED TO	PROMPTED TO	PROMPTED TO
	DO SO BY THEIR	DO SO BY THEIR	DO SO BY THEIR
	OWN WICKED	OWN WICKED	OWN WICKED
	HEARTS. THAT	HEARTS . , THAT	HEARTS THAT
	NOTWITHSTAND	NOTWITHSTAND	NOTWITHSTAND
	ING ALL THE	ING ALL THE	ING ALL THE
	ORDERS	ORDERS THAT	ORDERS
	THEY MAY	THEY MIGHT	THEY MAY
	HAVE HAD,	HAVE G HAD,	HAVE HAD
	THEY	THAT THEY	THEY
	JOINED WITH	JOINED WITH	JOINED WITH
	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS
	VOLUNTARILY.	VOLUNTARILY;	VOLUNTARILY
	THAT WE	THAT FOR WE	FOR WE
	SHALL ASK OF	SHALL ASK OF	SHALL ASK OF
	YOU, HOW CAN	YOU, HOW CAN	YOU HOW CAN
	YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE
	THAT A MAN	THAT A MAN	THAT A MAN
	SHOULD GO	COULD GO	COULD GO
	UPON THAT	¥UPON THAT	UPON THAT
	FIELD	FIELD OF THE	FIELD AND
		MOUNTAIN	
		MEADOW	
	AND	MASSAC R E AND	MARENO
	MAKE NO	MAKE ANY	MAKE NO
	RESISTANCE TO	RESISTANCE TO THE ACT —	RESISTANCE TO
	THE ACT, A MAN OF	A MAN OF	THE ACT [<i>space</i>] A MAN OF
	AUTHORITY OR	AUTHORITY OR	AUTHORITY OR
	EVEN WITHOUT	EVEN WITHOUT	EVEN WITHOUT
	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY
	AND	AND	[space] AND
	WHEN CALLED	WHEN CALLED	WHEN CALLED
	UPON TO	UPON TO	UPON TO
	COMMIT SUCH A	COMMIT SUCH A	COMMIT SUCH A
	FIENDISH	FIENDISH,	FIENDISH
	HELLISH ACT,	HELLISH ACT,	HELLISH ACT
	THAT	THAT THEN HE	THEY
	SHOULD GO	SHOULD GO	SHOULD GO

DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY
FORWARD WITH	FORWARD WITH	FORWARD WITH
HIS MUSKET	HIS MUSKET	HIS MUSKET
OVER HIS ARM	ON HIS ARM	OVER HIS ARM
TO MURDER	AND MURDER	TO MURDER A
HUMAN BEINGS	HUMAN BEINGS	HUMAN BEING,
WITHIN A FEW	WITHIN A FEW	WITHIN A FEW
STEPS OF HIM	STEPS OF HIM	STEPS OF HIM
WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE
LEAST	LEAST	LEAST
OBJECTION,	OBJECTION.	OBJECTION
HOW CAN	^[150] HOW CAN	HOW CAN
YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE
THAT THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT
MAN ACTED	MAN ACTED	MAN ACTED
UNDER ORDERS	UNDER ORDERS,	UNDER ORDERS
IN FEAR OF	IN FEAR OF	AND FEAR OF
HIS LIFE	HIS LIFE —	HIS LIFE,
ACTING SO	ACTING SO	ACTING SO
VOLUNTARILY.	VOLUNTARILY.	VOLUNTARILY
WE SHALL	WE SHALL	WE SHALL
CLAIM = WE	CLAIM AND WE	CLAIM WE
SHALL ASSERT	SHALL ASSERT	SHALL ASSERT
THAT THE MAN	THAT THE MAN	THAT A MAN
WHO COULD DO	WHO COULD DO	WHO COULD DO
IT, IS A MAN	IT IS THE MAN	IT IS A MAN
WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
BLOOD OR	BLOOD OR	BLOOD OR
	WITHOUT	
WARM BLOOD.	WARM BLOOD.	WARM BLOOD
HE MUST BE A	HE MUST BE A	HE MUST BE A
MONSTER FROM	MONSTER FROM	MONSTER FROM
A PAST AGE	THE PAST AGES	A PAST AGE
COATED	AND COATED	COATED
OVER WITH BUT	OVER WITH A	OVER WITH A
A THIN	FINE	FINE
VARNISH OF	VARNISH OF	VARNISH OF
HUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN
MATTER.	MATTER.	MATTER THAT
HIS BLOOD IS	HIS BLOOD IS	HIS BLOOD IS
COLD, HIS	COLD, HIS	COLD AND HIS
HEART IS	HEART IS	HEART IS
STONE, WHEN	STONE, WHEN	STONE WHEN
HE SAYS	HE SAYS THAT	HE SAYS THAT

RS

BT

PS

DT	
vı	
N I	

RS

HE ACTED	HE ACTED	HE ACTED
UNDER ORDERS	UNDER ORDERS.	UNDER ORDERS
IT IS TOO	IT IS TOO	IT IS A
SHALLOW <a< b="">≻</a<>	SHALLOW A	SHALLOW
PRETENSE,	PRETENSE	PRETEXT
THAT THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT
MAN IS ONE OF	MAN IS ONE OF	MAN IS ONE OF
THE MONSTERS	THE MONSTERS	THE MONSTERS
IN HUMAN	IN HUMAN	IN HUMAN
FORM, THAT	FORM THAT	FORM THAT
DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY	DELIBERATELY
TOOK PART IN	TOOK PART IN	TOOK PART IN
THE MURDER OF	THE MURDER OF	THE MURDER OF
MEN WOMEN	MEN, WOMEN,	MEN WOMEN
CHILDREN, AND	AND CHILDREN;	AND CHILDREN
WE SHALL	AND WE	AND WE SHALL
CLAIM	CLAIM, AND WE	CLAIM
ТО	SHALL SHOW	ТО
YOU, THAT AS	YOU THAT AS	YOU THAT AS
REASONABLE	REASONABLE	REASONABLE
MEN YOU	MEN YOU	MEN YOU
OUGHT NOT	OUGHT NOT TO	OUGHT NOT TO
CONVICT ANY	CONVICT ANY	CONVICT ANY
ONE UPON THE	ONE UPON THE	ONE UPON THE
TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF	TESTIMONY OF
SUCH MEN.	SUCH MEN MEN	SUCH MEN
BUT TO	WITNESSES. BUT	BUT TO
RETURN, WE	RETURN: WE	RETURN, WE
WILL SHOW TO	SHALL SHOW TO	WILL SHOW TO
YOU, THAT	YOU THAT	YOU THAT
FROM CORN	FROM CORN	FROM CORN
CREEK THENCE	CREEK, THENCE	CREEK THENCE
SOUTH	SOUTH AND	SOUTH AND
WEST AND	EAST AND	WEST AND
EAST, ALL	WEST ALL	EAST AND ALL
OVER THIS	OVER THIS	OVER THIS
COUNTRY	COUNTRY,	COUNTRY
WAS LARGE	W AS ERE LARGE	WAS LARGE
TRIBES OF	TRIBES OF	TRIBES OF
ROAMING	ROAMING	ROAMING
INDIANS,	INDIANS,	INDIANS
SETTLED	SETTLED	SETTLED
OCCASIONALLY	OCCASIONALLY	OCCASIONALLY
HERE AND	HERE AND	HERE AND

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THERE THEY	THERE. THEY	THERE
	WERE RAISING	WERE RAISING	RAISING
	GRAIN AT	F GRAIN AT	GRAIN AT
	CREEK;	CORN CREEK,	CREEK [space]
	THEY	AND THE Y	
	WERE RAISING	WERE RAISING	
	GRAIN	GRAIN ON THE	ON THE
	CLARA;	SANTA CLARA	CLARA
	THEY	RIVER; THEY	
	WERE	WERE	
	RAISING	RAISING GF	
	GRAIN ON THE	GRAIN ON THE	ON THE
	SEVIER.	SEVIER RIVER.	SEVIER
	AT THIS TIME	AT THIS TIME	AT THIS TIME
	AN ARMY OF	AN ARMY OF	AN ARMY OF
	THE GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT
	NATION OF THE	NATION OF THE	NATION OF THE
	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES	UNITED STATES
	WAS MARCHING	WAS MARCHING	WAS MARCHING
	INTO UTAH	INTO UTAH .	INTO UTAH
	WHAT FOR	WHAT FOR?	WHAT FOR?
	RUMORS WERE	RUMORS WERE	RUMORS WERE
	AFLOAT AND	AFLO S AT, AND	AFLOAT
	THE AIR WAS	THE AIR WAS	THE AIR WAS
	FULL OF	FULL O R F	FULL OF
	RUMORS; AND	RUMORS; AND	RUMORS AND
	THESE TRIBES =	THESE TRIBESS	THOSE TRIBES
	NUMEROUS	— NUMEROUS	NUMEROUS
	TRIBES, THIS	TRIBES, THIS	TRIBES THAT
	HORDE OF WILD	HOARD OF WILD	HORDE OF WILD
	SAVAGES	SAVAGES	SAVAGES
	GATHERED	GATHERED	GATHERED
	THE IDEA	THE IDEA	IDEA
		THROUGHOUT	
		THIS SOUTHERN	
	THAT	COUNTRY, THAT	THAT
	THERE WAS A	THERE WAS A	THERE WAS A
	WAR ON HAND,	WAR ON HAND	WAR ON HAND
	AND THEY WERE ON THE	AND THEY WENT ON THE	AND THEY WERE ON THE
	WERE ON THE WARPATH. IN	WENT ON THE WAR-PATH IN	WARPATH IN
	THEIR WEAK	THEIR WEAK,	THEIR WEAK
	FEEBLE	FEBLE	AND FEEBLE
	IMAGINATIONS,	IMAGINATIONS	IMAGINATION,
	INIAGINATIONS,	INIAGINATIONS	INIAGINATION,

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THEY COULD	THEY COULD	THEY COULD
	ONLY GATHER	ONLY GATHER	ONLY GATHER
	IDEA THAT	THE IDEA THAT	IDEA THAT
	IT WAS A WAR	IT WAS A WAR	IT WAS A WAR
	WITH	WITH	WITH
	SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY
	WAY	HERE., WITH	WAY
	DEVOND	SOMEBODY	DEVOND THE
	BEYOND	BEYOND THE	BEYOND THE
	MOUNTAINS,	MOUNTAIHS,	MOUNTAINS
	SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY
	WHOM	HERE WHOM	WHOM
	THEY CALLED	THEY CALLED	THEY CALLED
	THE MORMONS	MORMONS WITH	
	MERICATS	THE MERICATS.	MERICATS OUT ³⁰⁹
	AS THEY	QAND THE	001
	PEOPLE OF THE	PEOPLE OF THIS	
	COUNTRY WERE	COUNTRY WERE	
	CALLED BY	CALLED BY	
	THEM	THEM "EDUENDS" ETC	
	FRIENDS ETC.,	"FRIENDS" ETC,	
	NEIGHBORS	NEIGHBORS,	
	MORMONS,	MORMONS,	WILL TEVED VOLL
	WHATEVER YOU	WHATEVER YOU	WHATEVER YOU
	WILL, BUT THE	WIL L . BUT THE	WILL BUT THE
	TRIBE BELIEVED	TR U IBE AND	TRIBE AND THE
	←PEOPLE≻ THE NOTION THAT	THE PEOPLE OF	$\leq NATION$
		THE NATION THAT WERE AT	ACCEPTED[?] > THE NOTION
	THEY WERE TO		THE NUTION
	WAR <i>WHEREVER/WAR</i>	WAR OR WARING, THEY	THEY
	THEM[?]	WERE	WERE TO WAR
		CALLED	WERE TO WAR WITH WITH THE
	MERICATS	"MERICATS";	MERICATS
	MERICAIS	AND THEY	WILKICATS
		UNDERSTOOD	
	THAT	THAT THEY	WHO
	LIVED FAR FAR	LIVED FAR, FAR	LIVED FAR
	BEYOND THE	BEYOND THE	BEYOND THE
	MOUNTAINS.	MOUNTAINS.	MOUNTAINS
	THIS IDEA =	THIS IDEA—	THIS IDEA =
	THIS IDEA – THIS	THIS IDEA— THIS	AND
	11115	11110	

^{309.} Appears to be in Rogerson's hand.

R5	51	
KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE	KNOWLEDGE
HAD SPREAD	HAD SPREAD	HAD SPREAD
AMONG THEM	AMONG THEM	AMONG THEM
ALL, THEY	AL L AND THEY	ALL AND
WERE ALL	WERE ALL	ALL
PUTTING ON	PUTTING ON	PUT ON
THEIR WAR	THEIR WAR	THEIR WAR
PAINT [[30]] ALL	PAINT; ALL	PAINT ALL
ON THE	WERE ON THE	ON THE
WAR PATH	WARPATH. YES,	WARPATH YET
WHEN THIS	WHEN THIS	WHEN THIS
VERY	VERY	VERY
IDENTICAL	IDENTICAL	IDENTICAL
ARKANSAS	ARKANSAS	ARKANSAS
TRAIN	TRAIN	TRAIN
APPROACHED	APPROACHED	APPROACHED
THE	THE	THEIR
SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT
	OF	APPROACHED
CORN CREEK,	CORN CREEK,	CORN CREEK
SEEING	SEEING ^[151]	SAW THAT
PEOPLE OF	THE PEOPLE OF	THE PEOPLE OF
THE VALLEYS	THE VALLEYS,	THE VALLEYS
	THEIR WERE	WERE
THEIR FRIENDS	THEIR FRIENDS,	THEIR FRIENDS
TREATED	THEY TREATED	TREATED
THEM KINDLY	THEM KINDLY,	THEM KIND AND
AND SOLD TO	AND SOLD TO	SOLD TO THEM
THEM THEY	THEM.	
THOSE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS	THOSE INDIANS
DONE THE SAME	DID THE SAME	DID THE SAME
THING, UNTIL	THIN G , TILL	THINGS UNTIL
THAT VERY	THAT VERY	THAT VERY
TRAIN BY THEIR	TRAIN BY THEIR	TRAIN BY THEIR
OWN ACTS	OWN ACTS	OWN ACTS
CALLED FORTH	CALLED FORTH	CALLED FORTH
	THE IR	THE
EXTREMES OF	EXTREME	EXTREMES OF
HOSTILITY IN	HOSTILITY OF	HOSTILITY OF
THOSE WILD	THESE WILD	THOSE
SAVAGES. THEY	SAVAGES. THEY	SAVAGES THEY
THEN PUT	THEN PUT	WHO THEN PUT
ON THEIR WAR	ON THE WAR-	ON WAR
PAINT AND	PAINT AND	PAINT

RS

BT

N I	N5	DI	15
	STARTED UPON	STARTED UPON	ANEW/NEW[?]
	THE WAR PATH	THE WAR-PATH	
	AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS
	TRAIN AND THE	TRAIN, AND THE	TRAIN,
	NEWS SPREAD	NEWS SPREAD	NEWS SPREAD
	AMONG ALL	AMONG ALL	AMONG ALL
	THE INDIANS OF	THE INDIANS OF	THE INDIANS OF
	THE LAND,	THIS COUNTRY,	THE LAND,
	AND THEY	AND THEY	AND THEY
	GATHERED	GATHERED.	GATHERED
	WE WILL	WE WILL	[<i>space</i>] WE WILL
	SHOW TO YOU	SHOW TO YOU	SHOW TO YOU <
	AT THE TIME	AT THE TIME OF	
	THIS	THAT	
	MASSACRE	MASSACRE	
	TOOK PLACE,	TOOK POACE,	
	THERE	THAT THERE	THERE
	WAS FROM	WERE FROM	WAS FROM
	4 TO 5	FOUR TO FIVE	4 TO FIVE
	HUNDRED OF	HUNDRED OF	HUNDRED OF
	THESE WILD	THESE WILD	THESE WILD
	SAVAGES	SAVAGES,	SAVAGES
	ARMED AND	ARMED,	ARMED
	PAINTED,	PAINTED,	PAINTED
	PLUMED AND	PLUMED,	PLUMED
	READY FOR	READY FOR	READY FOR
	WAR UPON	WAR, UPON THE	WAR UPON THE
	FIELD OF	FIELD OF THE	FIELD OF
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS; AND	MEADOWS; AND	MEADOWS; AND
	THERE WAS BUT	THERE WAS BUT	THERE WAS BUT
	20 OR 30 WHITE	20 O T R 30 WHITE	20 OR 30 WHITE
	MEN WHO WERE	MEN , THERE,	MEN,
	THERE WERE DUT	ALL TOLD. THEY WERE BUT A	WEDE DUT A
	WERE BUT		WERE BUT A
	HANDFUL AT THE	HANDFUL AT THE	HANDFUL AND AT THE
	MERCIES OF	MERCY OF	MERCY OF
	THE SAVAGES,	THE SAVAGES.	THE SAVAGES
	BESIDES	BESIDES	DISPOSITION[?]
	THOSE	THESEE	THOSE
	SAVAGES	SAVAGES,	SAVAGES
	PAINTED,	PAINTED,	PAINTED
	PLUMED,	PLUMED, AND	PLUMED AND
		1 LUMED, AND	I LUMED AND

RS

BT

 N.S		10
ON THE WAR	ON THE WAR-	ON THE WAR-
PATH WERE	PATH WERE	PATH WERE
RANGING OVER	RANGING OVER	RANGING OVER
ALL THE	ALL THE	THE WHOLE
COUNTRY,	COUNTRY,	COUNTRY
LOOKING FOR	LOOKING FOR	LOOKING FOR
BATTLE =	BATTLE,	BATTLE
LOOKING FOR	LOOKING FOR	LOOKING FOR
SPOILS, AND	SPOILS, AND	SPOILS AND
THOSE FEW	THESE FEW	THOSE FEW
MEN = THIS	MEN, THIS	MEN THIS
HANDFUL OF	HANDFUL OF	HANDFUL OF
MEN THAT	MEN, THAT	MEN THAT
WERE THERE	WERE THERE	THERE WERE
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON
VALLEY, MOST	FIELD, MOST	FIELD MOST
OF THEM HAD	O N F THEM HAD	OF THEM HAD
WIVES, &	WIVES AND	WIVES AND
FAMILIES AT	FAMILIES AT	FAMILIES AT
HOME.	HOME	HOME
	UNPROTECTED	
THE LOVED	—THE LOVED	THE LOVED
ONES THAT	ONES THAT	ONES THAT
ARE DEAR TO	ARE DEAR TO	WERE DEAR TO
THEM,	THEM. THAT	THEM, THAT
	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ARE BUILDING	HERE BUILDING	HERE BUILDING
UP HOMES FOR	UP HOMES FOR	UP HOMES FOR
SUPPORT	SUPPORT AND	SUPPORTING
MAKING LIFE	MAKING LIFE	AND MAKING
HAPPY GOOD TO	HAPP U Y; AND	LIFE HAPPY FOR
THEM WHOSE	TO THEM	[space] WHOSE
PROTECTION	PROTECTION,	PROTECTION
SAFETY	SAFETY AND	AND SAFETY
THEY WEDE TO	SUPPORT THEY	THEY
WERE TO	WERE TO O	WERE TO
LOOK AFTER.	LOOK FOR.	LOOK FOR
HERE THEY	HERE THEY	HERE THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
SURROUNDED	S O URROUNDED	SURROUNDED
BY THIS VAST	BY THIS VAST	BY THIS VAST
ARMY OF	ARMY OF	ARMY OF
INDIANS, WELL ADMED	INDIAN D S,	INDIANS Well Armed
WELL ARMED,	WELL ARMED	WELL ARMED

RS

BT

RS

WELL	AND WELL	AND WELL
PREPARED FOR	PREPARED FOR	PREPARED FOR
WAR THAT IN	WAR. THAT IN	WAR THAT IN
EVERY LITTLE	EVERY LITTLE	EVERY LITTLE
VALLEY =	L VALLEY,	VALLEY
SETTLEMENT;	SETTLEMENT,	SETTLEMENT
EVERY LITTLE	EVERY LITTLE	EVERY LITTLE
CITY AS THEY	CITY,—AS THEY	CITY AS THEY
CALLED IT	CALLED IT, —	CALLED IT OR
TOWN OVER	OR TOWN,	TOWN
	THROUGHOUT	THROUGH
THE COUNTRY,	THE COUNTRY	THE COUNTRY
WHERE PEOPLE	WERE PEOPLE	WHERE PEOPLE
WERE SETTLED,	SETTLED,	WERE SETTLED,
WHITE PEOPLE I	WHITE PEOPLE I	WHITE PEOPLE I
MEAN THEY	MEAN. THEY	MEAN THEY
HAD THEIR	HAD THEIR	HAD THEIR
WALLED CITIES	WALLE C D	WALLS CITIES
AND THEIR	CITIES AND	AND THEIR
FORTS WHY	THEIR FORTS.	FORTS,
WHY	WHY? BECAUSE	WHY [space] NOT
AS THE	AS THE	AS THE
WITNESS	WITNESSES	WITNESS
WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE	WOULD HAVE
YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE	YOU BELIEVE
THAT ALL THIS	THAT ALL THIS	THAT ALL THIS
PARADE =	PERADE AND	PARADE AND
DISPLAY	DISPLAY	DISPLAY
OF MILITARY	OFMILITARY	OF MILITARY
PREPARATION	PREPARATION	PREPARATION
OF	WAS FOR THEIR	OF
SAFETY ETC.,	SAFETY AND SO	SAFETY &C
,	FORTH , AND SO	
WAS	ON ; , —WAS	WAS
SIMPLY TO	SIMPLY T O	SIMPLY TO
GUARD	GUARD	GUARD
AGAINST AN	AGAINST AN	AGAINST AN
INOFFENSIVE	INNOFFENSIVE	INOFFENSIVE
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
TRAIN, BUT TO	TRAIN, BUT TO	TRAIN BUT TO
PROTECT	PROTECT	PROTECT
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
AND THEIR	AND THEIR	AND THEIR
FAMILIES	FAMILIES	FAMILIES
171111111111111111111111111111111111111	171111111111111111111111111111111111111	1 / 11/11/11/0

AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST THE
HOSTILTY	HOSTIL E ITY	HOSTILITY AND
AND	AND THE	
MASSACRES[?]	MASSACRES OF	MASSACRES OF
OF THOSE SAME	BY THESE SAME	THOSE SAME
INDIANS.	SAME INDIANS .	INDIANS
THAT IN EVERY	THAT IN EVERY	THAT IN EVERY
VALLEY AND	C VALLEY AND	VALLEY AND
AROUND EVERY	AROUND EVERY	AROUND EVERY
SETTLEMENT,	SETTLEMENT S	SETTLEMENT
WAS TRIBES	W AS ERE TRIBES	WAS TRIBES
OF THOSE SAME	OF THESE SAME	OF THOSE SAME
SAVAGES,	SAVAGES,	[[32]] SAVAGES
AND WHEN THE	AND WHEN THE	AND WHEN THE
WORD CAME TO	WORD CAME TO	WORD CAME TO
THEM =	THEM,	THEM = AND
WHEN THE	WHEN THE	WHEN THE
NEWS SPREAD	NE S WS SPREAD	NEWS SPREAD
RAPIDLY =	SO RAPIDLY, AS	RAPIDLY AS
(SUCH NEWS	THE NEWS	SUCH NEWS
WILL SPREAD,)	WILL SPREAD,	WILL SPREAD;
THEIR WEAK	THEIR WEEK	THEIR WEAK
AND FEEBLE	AND FEBLE	AND FEEBLE
MINDS	MINDS AND	MINDS AND
IMAGINATIONS	IMMA	IMAGINATION
	GINATIONS	
RECEIVING IT =	RECEIVING IT,	RECEIVING IT
THAT THERE	THAT THERE ^[152]	THAT THERE
WAS WAR ON	WAS WAR ON	WAS WAR ON
HAND, THEY	HAND,— THEY	HAND THEY
CONCLUDED TO	CONCLUDED TO	CONCLUDED TO
SEE THE ENEMY.	SEE THE ENEMY.	SEE THE ENEMY
WITH	WI TH	[space] WITH
WHOM WAS THE	WHOM WAS THE	WHOM WAS THE
WAR ALL THEY	WAR? ALL THAT	WAR, ALL THAT
COULD	COU N LD	COULD
UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND	UNDERSTAND,
SAY IT WAS,	SAY IT WAS	SAY THAT IT
THAT	WITH THAT	WAS = THAT
THE	THE	THE
MERICAT'S	"MERICAT'S"	MERICAT'S
ARMIES	ARMIES THAT	ARMIES
WAS	WERE	WAS
COMING IN	COMINGIN	COMING IN

RS

BT

PS

F	RL	

HERE, RUNNERS	HERE. RUNNERS	HERE; RUNNERS
= THE NEWS	—NEWS	WITH NEWS
HAD PASSED	HAD PASSED	HAD PASSED
THROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGH/FROM
THE	AMONG THE	[?] THE
INDIANS	INDIANS,	INDIANS
WAY	₩AWAY	WAY
BEYOND	BEYOND THE	BEYOND THE
UINTAHS	UINTAH	UINTAH
	MOUNTA NS	MOUNTAINS IN
TO THE	AND THE	THE
VALLEYS,	VALLE D YS	VALLEYS
	EAST,	
ACROSS THE	V CROSSING THE	ACROSS THE
GREAT RANGE	GREAT RANGE	GREAT RANGE
OF THE ROCKY	OF THE ROCKY	OF THE ROCKY
MOUNTAINS;	MOUNT Q AINS.	MOUNTAINS
HAD BEEN	IT HAD BEEN	IT HAD BEEN
CARRIED ALL	CARRIED ALL	CARRIED ALL
OVER THIS	OVER THIS	OVER THIS
COUNTRY; THAT	COUNTRY, THAT	COUNTRY THAT
THERE WAS	THERE WAS A	THERE WAS A
WAR ON HAND,	WAR ON HAND	WAR ON HAND <
GREAT	AND A GREAT	
ARMY WAS	ARMY WAS	
COMING HERE,	COMING HERE;	
FOR SOME	AND FOR SOME	
BRAVES[?] THEY	TIME THEY	THEY
WAITED[?]	WAITED AND	WAITED
ANXIOUS	WERE ANXIOUS	ANXIOUS
TO SEE WITH	TO SEE WITH	TO SEE WITH
WHOM AND	WHOM AND	WHOM AND
WHERE	WHERE THE	WHERE THE
BATTLE	BATTLE WO	BATTLE
WOULD	U L D	WOULD
COMMENCE	CO K NMENCE.	COMMENCE
AT THIS TIME	AT THIS T IME	AT THIS TIME A
MOST	ALMOST	MOST
INTENSE	INTENSE	INTENSE
EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT
PREVAILED	PREVAILED	PREVAILED ALL
OVER THIS	OVER THIS	OVER THIS
COUNTRY,	COUNTRY.	COUNTRY
WHEREVER	WHEREVER	WHEREVER

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	THEY MIGHT BE	THEY MIGHT BE	THEY MIGHT BE
	FOUND, IN	FOUND, IN	FOUND IN
	EVERY PART OF	EVERY PART OF	EVERY PART OF
	UTAH ALL	UTAH AND ALL	UTAH AND
	WHAT IS	OF WHAT IS	WHAT IS
	NOW NEVADA,	NOW NEVADA,	NOW NEVADA
	COLORADO,	COLORADO AND	COLORADO AND
	ARIZONA,	ARIZONA, THE	ARIZONA
	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
	PAINTING,	PAINT E I D NG,	PAINTING
	PLUMING,	PLUMING AND	PLUMING AND
	ARMING FOR	ARMING FOR	ARMING FOR
	THE GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT
	DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION
	THAT WAS	THAT WAS TO	THAT WAS TO
	COME HERE	COME. HERE	COME HERE
	AMONG THESE	AMONG THESE	AMONG THOSE
	GREAT TRIBES	GREAT TRIBES	GREAT TRIBES
	OF INDIANS	OF INDIANS . —	OF INDIANS
	SO MANY = SO	SO MANY, SO	
	NUMEROUS SO	NUMEROUS, SO	
	WIDE SPREAD,	WIDE SPREAD	
	WAS A FEW	W ASERE A FEW	WAS A FEW
	HELPLESS [[31]]		HELPLESS
	SETTLERS WITH	SETTLERS WITH	FAMILIES WITH
	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
	FAMILIES	FAMILIES. THEY	FAMILIES;
		HAD WALLED	
	THEY	CITIES THEY	THEY
	HAD BUILT	HAD BUILT	HAD BUILT
	WALLS	WALLS	WALLS
	AROUND	AROUNDG	AROUND
	THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
	HABITATIONS	HABITATIONS,	HABITATIONS
	AROUND THE	AROUND THEIR	AROUND THEIR
	CITIES ≤ AS YOU	CITIES, AS YOU	CITIES YOU
	$MIGHT \rightarrow BE$	MIGHT BE	MIGHT BE
	PLEASED TO	PLEASED TO	PLEASED TO
	←CALL THEM→	CALL THEM,	CALL THEM
	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
	PURPOSE OF	PUROPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
	PROTECTING	PROTECTING	PROTECTING
	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
	AGAINST THESE	AGAINST THESE	AGAINST THOSE

INDIANS; AND	INDIANS. AND	INDIANS AND
HENCE IN	IN	IN
OTHER PLACES	OTHER PLACES	OTHER PLACES
WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY	WHERE THEY
WERE UNABLE	WERE UNABLE	WERE UNABLE
TO WALL IN	TO WALL IN	TO WALL IN
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
HABITATIONS,	IN HABITA I TION	INHABITATION
THEY HAD	S, THEY HAD	HAD
BUILT RUDE	BUILT RUDE	BUILT RUDE
FORTS < &	FORTS AND	ROUGH FORTS
BLOCKHOUSES	BLOCK HOUSES	AND BLOCK
>	SO THAT IN	HOUSES THAT
	CASE OF	
	NECESSITY,	
THEY MIGHT	THEY MIGHT	THEY MIGHT
FLEE WITH	FLEE WITH	FLEE WITH
THEIR HELPLESS	THEIR HELPLESS	THEIR INFANTS
		AND
LITTLE ONES IN	LITTLE ONES IN	LOVED ONES
SAFETY TO	SAFETY TO	← TO
THAT	THAT	THAT
BLOCK HOUSE	BLOCK HOUSE	BLOCKHOUSE≥
THERE	AND THERE	AND THERE
FIGHT AWAY =	FIGHT AWAY—	
THAT IS FIGHT	FIGHT	FIGHT
AGAINST THEIR	AGAINST THEIR	AGAINST THEIR
SAVAGE FOE	SAVAGE FOE.	SAVAGE FOE
WE FIND ALL	WE FIND ALL	WE FIND ALL
THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS
COUNTRY	COUNTRY THAT	COUNTRY
THERE WAS	THERE WERE	THERE WAS
THIS	THESE	THIS
PREPARATION	PREPATARIONS	PREPARATION
MADE FOR WAR	MADE FOR WAR	MADE FOR WAR
AGAINST THOSE	AGAINST THESE	AGAINST THOSE
SAVAGES AND	SAVAGES, OR	SAVAGES OR
FOR	FOR	FOR
PROTECTION	PROTECTION	PROTECTION
AND SAFETY	AND SAFETY	AND SAFETY
AGAINST THEM.	AGAINST THEM.	AGAINST THEM
AT THE TIME OF	AT THE TIME OF	AT THE TIME OF
THIS	THIS	THIS
MASSACRE =	MA CC SSACRE,	MASSACRE

RS

BT

AT THE TIME	AT THE T IME	AT THE TIME
THIS	THAT THIS	THIS
PEOPLE FOUND	PEOP L E FOUND	PEOPLE FOUND
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
UPON THE	UPO J N THE	UPON
FIELD OF THE	FIEL S DS OF THE	FIELD OF
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS	MEADOWS
FACING IN	FUSSING AND IN	FACING AND IN
COMPANY WITH	COMPANY WITH	COMPANY WITH
THOSE	THESE	THOSE
SAVAGES,	FSAVAGES,	SAVAGES
THEY FOUND	THEY FOUND	THEY FOUND
THEMSELVES		THEMSELVES
HELPLESS,	THEMSELVES HELPLESS AND	HELPLESS
INEFFICIENT TO	INEFFICIENT TO	
PROTECT THESE	PROTECT THE	INEFFICIENT TO PROTECT THOSE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
AGAINST THIS	AGAINST THIS	AGAINST THIS
GREAT FOE =	GREAT FOE.	
		GREAT FOE HOWEVER IT
HOWEVER IT MAY BE	HOWEVER IT MAY BE THAT	MAY BE THAT
THEY	THEY	THEY
HAPPENED TO	HAPPENED TO	HAPPENED TO
GO THERE,	GET THE R E,	GO THERE =
WHATEVER	WAHATEVER	WHATEVER
MAY HAVE	MAY HA VE VE	MAY HAVE
BEEN	BEEN THE	BEEN THE
CAUSE YOU	CAUSE YOU	CAUSE YOU
CAN'T DERIVE	CAN DERIVE	CAN DERIVE
FROM YOUR	FROM YOUR OWN YOUR	FROM YOUR
CONVICTION		CONVICTION
CONVICTION	CONVICTION OF FACT, ^[153] THAT	CONVICTION
THE FACT, THAT		THE FACT THAT
THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT
EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT
OF THE	ABOUT THE	ABOUT
INDIANS =	INDIANS,	INDIANS
ABOUT	ABOUT THE	ABOUT
WAR, ABOUT	WAR, ABOUT	<war> AND</war>
ARMIES,	THE ARMIES,	ARMIES
ABOUT	ABOUT THE	ABOUT
DESTRUCTION,	DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION
THIS	—THIS	THIS

RS

BT

-	
•	

PREPARATION =	APPREHENSION	TREPIDATION
THAT FEAR	AND FEAR	THAT AND FEAR
PREVAILED	PREVAILED	PREVAILED [[33]]
IN THE MIND	IN THE MINDS	IN THE MINDS
OF ALL PEOPLE	OF THE PEOPLE,	OF ALL PEOPLE
WAS THE	WAS THE	= WAS THE
EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT
THAT	THAT	THAT
BROUGHT =	BTROGUGHT,	BROUGHT =
WAS THE	WAS THE	WAS THE
LEADING CAUSE	LEADING CAUSE	LEADING CAUSE
= THAT	THAT	THAT
BROUGHT	BROUGHT	BROUGHT
THIS PEOPLE	THESE PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE
TO THE FIELD	TO THE	TO THE FIELD
OF MOUNTAIN	MOUTNAIN	OF MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS. THE	MEADOWS. THE	MEADOWS THE
ARGUMENT	ARGUEMENT	ARGUMENT
THAT WILL BE	THAT WILL BE	THAT WILL BE
MADE, THAT	MADE IS, THAT	MADE, THAT
THEY WENT	THEY WENT	THEY WERE
THERE BY	THERE BY	SENT THERE BY
COUNSEL,	COUNCIL AND	COUNSEL
IS ONE THAT	IT IS ONE THAT	IS ONE THAT
WE DENY IN	WE DENY IN	WE DENY IN
PARTICULAR.	PARTICULAR.	PARTICULAR
WE WILL SAY	WE WILL SHOW	WE WILL SAY
TO YOU THAT	TO YOU THAT	TO YOU THAT
MANY WERE	MANY WERE	MANY WERE
ORDERED	ORDERE X D	ORDERED OVER
BY COUNCIL	BY COUNCIL	BY COUNCIL,
AND WENT	AND WENT	AND WENT
THERE BY	THERE BY	THERE BY
DESIGN BUT A	DESIGN. BUT	DESIGN, BUT
MANY OF	THAT MANY OF	THAT MANY OF
THEM = AND	THEM—AND	THEM AND
THE MAJORITY	THE MAJORITY	THE MAJORITY
OF THEM THAT	OF THEM THAT	OF THEM THAT
WENT THERE,	WENT THERE	WENT THERE
WERE ORDERED	WERE ORDERED	WERE ORDERED
OUT FOR THE	OUT FOR THE	OUT FOR THE
PURPOSE	PUR OP POSE AS	
AS WAS TOLD	WE SAY AND AS	
	WAS TOLD TO	
OF THEM THAT WENT THERE, WERE ORDERED OUT FOR THE PURPOSE	OF THEM THAT WENT THERE WERE ORDERED OUT FOR THE PUR OP POSE AS WE SAY AND AS	OF THEM THAT WENT THERE WERE ORDERED

-	
•	

		0.7
THEM OF	THEM OF	OF
ASSISTING TO	ASSISTING TO	ASSISTING TO
SAVE LIVES	SAVE THE LIVES	SAVE THE LIVES
OF THOSE	OF THESE	OF THESE
EMIGRANTS. WE	EMIGRANTS. WE	EMIGRANTS
ARE TOLD =	ARE TOLD	WERE TOLD
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT A
FIGHT WAS	FIGHT WAS	FIGHT WAS
GOING ON,	GOI H NG ON;	GOING ON
THAT MANY OF	THAT MANY OF	THAT MANY OF
THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS
HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
KILLED BY THE	KILLED BY THE	KILLED BY THE
INDIANS, AND	INDIANS, AND	INDIANS AND
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ORDERED TO GO	ORDERED TO GO	ORDERED TO GO
THERE TO	THERE TO	THERE TO
ASSIST	ASSIST THE	ASSIST THE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
THAT	THAT	THAT
REMAINED, TO	REMAINED, TO	REMAINED TO
SAVE WHAT	SAVE WHAT	SAVE WHAT
COULD BE	COULD BE	COULD BE
SAVED OF	SAVED OF	SAVED OF
THEM. WE	THEM. WE	THEM WE
CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT	CLAIM THAT
THE MAJORITY	THE MAJORITY	THE MAJORITY
OF MEN	OFTHE MEN	OF THE MEN
WHO WENT	WHO WENT	THAT WENT
THERE, WENT	THERE, WENT	THERE WENT
THERE WITH	THERE WITH	THERE WITH
THAT MOTIVE	THAT MOTIVE	THAT MOTIVE
ALONE. WHILE	AL ONE. WHILE	ALONE WHILE
WE WILL NOT	WE WILL NOT	WE WILL NOT
DENY THAT	DENY THAT	DENY THAT
OTHERS WENT	OTHERS WENT	OTHERS WENT
THERE FOR THE	THERE FOR THE	THERE FOR THE
BASEST	BASEST	BASEST
MOTIVES THAT	MOTIVES THAT	MOTIVES THAT
EVER	EVER	EVER
INSPIRED ←THE→	INSPI ER RED THE	INSPIRED THE
HUMAN HEART;	HUMAN HEART;	HUMAN HEART
AND IN THE	AND IN THE	AND IN THE
PROPER TIME	PROPER TIME	PROPER TIME
I KOI EK I IIVIE	I KOI EK I IIVIE	

-	
~	
	-

WE SHALL WE SHALL WE SHALL	
SHOW TO YOU SHOEW TO YOU SHOW TO YOU	
THAT WHILE THAT WHILE THAT WHILE	
THEY WERE THEY WERE THEY WERE	
CALLING UPON CALLING UPON CALLING UP	
SOME TO GO SOME TO GO SOME TO GO)
THERE FOR THERE FOR THE THERE FOR THE	THE
PURPOSE OF PURPO S E OF PURPOSE OF	7
FIGHTING IN FIGHTING IN FIGHTING IN	1
WAR OF THE A WAR OF A WAR OF	
MERCY // OR ON MERCY—ON AN MERCY ON A	AN
ERRAND OFERRAND OFERRAND OF	
MERCY TO MERCY—TO MERCY TO	
SAVE THOSE SAVE THOSE SAVE THOSE	Ξ
THAT WERE THAT WERE THAT WERE	
STILL ALIVE; STILL LIVING, STILL ALIVE	E,
YET OTHERS YET OTHERS YET OTHERS	5
WITH VENOM IN WITH VENOM IN WITH VENO	M IN
THEIR HEARTS, THEIR HEARTS, THEIR HEAR	TS,
$CURSING \leftarrow THE \leftarrow CURSING THE \leftarrow CURSING THE$	IE
WAY THE WAY THE WAY THE	
THING HADTHING HADTHING HAD	
TURNED, TURNED, TURNED	
TELLING THEIR TELLING THEIR TOLD THEIR	
TRUSTED TRUSTY TRUSTY	
FOLLOWERS IN FOLLOWERS FOLLOWERS	S IN
COUNCIL THAT AND COUNSEL, COUNCIL TH	IAT
IF IT HAD IF IT HADN'T IF HADN'T	
BEEN FOR THAT BEEN FOR THAT BEEN FOR T	HAT
OLD FOOL LEE OLD FOOL OLD FOOL L	EE
THAT	
TAMPERING CAMPING TAMPERING	T
WITH THE WITH THE WITH THE	
INDIANS, THEY INDIANS, THEY INDIANS TH	EY
WOULD ALL WOULD ALL WOULD ALL	
HAVE BEEN HAVE BEEN HAVE BEEN	
DEAD <&> IN DEAD AND IN DEAD AND I	N
THEIR OWN THEIR THEIR	
GRAVES GRAVES GRAVES	
BEFORE THIS BEFORE THIS, BEFORE THI	S
AND THEY AND THAT THEY AND THEY	
WOULD WOULD WOULD	
NOT HAVE BEEN HAVE NOTBEEN HAVE NOT E	BEEN
CALLED ON AT CALLED ON AT CALLED ON	

	ALL. AND WE	ALL. WE	WE
	SHALL USE	SHALL USE	SHALL USE
,	THAT EVIDENCE	THAT EVIDENCE	THAT EVIDENCE
-	IN CONNECTION	IN CONNECTION	IN CONNECTION
	WITH THIS	WITH THIS	WITH THIS
	ARGUMENT	ARGUEMENT	ARGUMENT
,	THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
	WILL PRESENT;	WILL PRESENT,	WILL PRESENT
,	THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
-	HAVE PROOF	HAVE PROOF	HAVE PROOF
	POSITIVE THAT	POSITIVE THAT	POSITIVE THAT
,	THE	THE	THE
	DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT
	PARTICIPATED,	PARTICIPATED,	PARTICIPATED
	BUT WE SHALL	BUT WE SHALL	AND WE WILL
	SHOW YOU	SHOW TO YOU	SHOW YOU
	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	
,	THE JURY THAT	THE JURY, THAT	THAT
,	THAT	THAT	THAT
	PROOF COMES	PROOF COMES	PROOF COMES
	FROM THOSE	FROM THESE	FROM THOSE
	VERY MEN WHO	VERY MEN WHO	VERY MEN WHO
	WERE CURSING	WERE CURSING	WERE CURSING
	LEE, BECAUSE	LEE BECAUSE	LEE BECAUSE
	HE SAVED THE	HE SAVED THE	HE SAVED THE
	LIVES OF THE	LIVES OF THE	LIVES OF
	EMIGRANTS,	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
	ŕ	AND	BECAUSE THE
	HELD	HELD	FOOL/HE FL[?]
	BACK THE	BACK THE	BACK THE
	HANDS OF	HANDS OF	HAND[?] OF
,	THOSE MEN.	THESE MEN.	THE INDIANS
	WILL	WE SHALL	WE WILL
	SHOW TO YOU	SHOW TO YOU	SHOW TO YOU
	AGAIN, THE	GAGAIN THE	AGAIN THE
	NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF	NECESSITY OF
,	THIS MILITARY	THIS MILITARY	THIS MILITARY
	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
	THAT WAS	THAT WAS	THAT WAS
	SPOKEN OF,	SPOKEN OF;	SPOKEN OF
	FOR IN	FOR IN	[space] FOR IN
	UTAH AT THAT	UTAH AT THAT	UTAH AT THAT
	TIME	^[154] TIME	TIME

STRONGSTRONGSTRONGMILITARYMILITARYMILITARYORGANIZATION,ORGANIZATION;ORGANIZATION;FOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREORGANIZEDORGANIZEDORGANIZEDINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDS OFTENS WITHTENS WITH ATENS WITH A	E OF A
ORGANIZATION, FOR THEORGANIZATION; FOR THEORGANIZATION; FOR THEPEOPLE WEREFOR THEFOR THEPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREORGANIZEDORGANIZEDORGANIZEDINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDSTENS WITHTENS WITH ATENS WITH A	E OF A
FOR THEFOR THEFOR THEPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREORGANIZEDORGANIZEDORGANIZEDINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDSTENS WITHTENS WITH ATENS WITH A	E OF A
PEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREPEOPLE WEREORGANIZEDORGANIZEDORGANIZEDINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDSTENS WITHTENS WITH ATENS WITH A	OF A
ORGANIZEDORGANIZEDORGANIZEDINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDS OFINTO BANDSTENS WITHTENS WITH ATENS WITH A	OF A
INTO BANDS OF TENS WITHINTO BANDS OF TENS WITH AINTO BANDS TENS WITH A	OF A
TENS WITH TENS WITH A TENS WITH A	4
	Γ
LIEUTENANT LIEUTENANT LIEUTENANT	
OVER THEM, IN OVER THEM IN OVER THEM	IN
COMPANIES ^{[[32]]} COMPANIES BANDS	
OF 50 WITH OF FIFTIES WITH OF FIFTIES W	
CAPTAIN, CAPTAINS, A CAPTAIN[?]	J
BATTALIONS OF BUATTALIONS BATTALIONS	S A
100, OF A HUNDRED HUNDRED	
WITH MAJOR, WITH MAJORS WITH A MAJ	OR
AND WITH AND WITH AND WITH	
ADJUTANTS, AD U JUTANTS, ADJUTANTS	
LIEUTENANT LIEUTENANT LIEUTENANT	ſ
COLONELS, AND COLONELS, AND COLONELS A	ND
WITH WITH WITH	
COLONELS, ALL COLONELS ALL COLONELS A	LL
HAVING HAVING HAVING	
AUTHORITY AUTHORITY, AUTHORITY	
THAT ISTHAT ISTHAT IS	
IMPLICITLY IMPLICIT II LY IMPLICITLY	
OBEYED. OBEYED, AND OBEYED ANI	D
AS AS THE AS THE	
PROSECUTION PROSECUTION PROSECUTIO)N
WILL SHOW WILL SHOW TO WILL SHOW	
YOU, THAT MEN YOU THAT MEN YOU THAT M	IEN
WILL STEP WILL STEP WILL STEP	
FORWARD AND FORWARD AND FORWARD A	ND
DO MOST DO THE MOST DO MOST	
HORRID HORRID HORRID	
MURDERS IN MURDERS IN MURDERS IN	I
OBEDIENCE TO OBEDIENCE TO OBEDIENCE	
THOSE THOSE THOSE	
COMMANDS IF COMMANDS. IF COMMANDS	IF
THERE WAS THERE WAS THERE WAS	
SUCH A SUCH A SUCH A	
FEARFUL FEARFUL FEARFUL	
ORGANIZATION ORGAINIZATION ORGANIZATI	ION
MILITARY —MILITARY MILITARY	

-	
D	
	-

ORGANIZATIONORGANIZATION, WHAT WASORGANIZATION, WHAT WAS THECAUSE OF ITCAUSE OF IT?CAUSE OF IT?GENTLEMEN OFGENTLEMEN OFGENTLEMEN OFTHE JURY WETHE JURY, WETHE JURY, WE	HE DF
CAUSE OF ITCAUSE OF IT?CAUSE OF IT?GENTLEMEN OFGENTLEMEN OFGENTLEMEN OF	OF
GENTLEMEN OF GENTLEMEN OF GENTLEMEN OF	
TUE HIDV WE TUE HIDV WE TUE HIDV WE	
SHALL SAY TO SHALL SHOW TO SHALL SAY TO)
YOU THAT IT YOU THAT IT YOU THAT IT	
IS IS WAS	
IMPOSSIBLE FOR IMPOSSIBLE FOR IMPOSSIBLE F	OR
A RATIONAL A RATIONAL A RATIONAL	
BEING TO BEING TO BEING TO	
BELIEVE THAT BELIEVE THAT BELIEVE THAT	Γ
THERE COULD THERE COULD THERE COULD)
BE SUCH A BE SUCH A BE SUCH A	
STATE OF STATE OF STATE OF	
AFFAIRS AS AFFAIRS AS AFFAIRS AS	
EXISTED IN THIS EXISTED IN THIS EXISTED IN TH	ΗS
COUNTRY WITH TERRITORY. COUNTRY	
WALLED CITIES WALLED CITIES, WALLED CITI	ES,
FORTS FORTS, FORTS	
STRONG STRONG STRONG	
MILITARY MILITARY MILITARY	
ORGANIZATION, ORGANIZATION ORGANIZATIO	N
HORRIBLE S, HORRIBLE S HORRIBLE	
MASSACRES MASSACRES, MASSACRES	
AND ALL FOR AND ALL FOR AND ALL FOR	
NO PURPOSE AT NO PURPOSE NO PURPOSE A	Υ
ALL WHATEVER WHATEVER. ALL WHATEV	ER
[space] THESE THESE THESE THESE	
MEN THAT MEN MEN	
WERE LIKE WERE LIKE WERE LIKE	
OURSELVES HORSES OURSELVES	
THAT WERE THAT WERE THAT WERE	
THERE THEY THERE. THEY THERE THEY	
WERE WERE WERE	
AMERICAN AMERICAN AMERICAN	
CITIZENS MANY CITIZENS, MANY CITIZENS MAN	JΥ
OF THEM, BORN OF THEM, BORN, OF THEM BOR	Ν
REARED REARED AND REARED AND	
EDUCATED EDUCATED EDUCATED AS	3
UPON UPON	
AMERICAN SOIL AMERICAN SOIL	
IN AND IN	
AMERICAN AMERICAN AMERICAN	

RT	RS	BT	PS
	SOCIETY AND	SOCIETY; AND	SOCIETY;
	IT IS ASSUMING	IT IS ASSUMING	IT IS ASSUMING
		AN	AN
	UNREASONABL	UNREASONABL	UNREASONABL
	E	E, AN	EAND
	IMPOSSIBLE	IMPOSSIBLE	IMPOSSIBLE
	THING OF ANY	THING,	THING
	TO BELIEVE	TO BELIEVE	TO BELIEVE A
	WILD	THAT WHILE	WILD
	IRRATIONAL	RATIONAL	IRRATIONAL
	SYMPATHY[?]	SYMPATHY,	SYMPATHY
	AND WELL	AND WELL	AND WELL
	DRILLED	DRILLED	DRILLED
	SETTLERS,	SETTLERS,—	SETTLERS
	THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS
		GREAT	GREAT
	DIABOLICAL	DEPLORABLE	DIABOLICAL
	TRAGEDY WAS	TRAGEDY WAS	TRAGEDY WAS
	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
	WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
	REASON AND	REASON AND	REASON AND
	WITHOUT	WITHOUT	WITHOUT
	CAUSE. MEN	CAUSE MEN	CAUSE MEN
	DO NOT GO	DO NOT GO	DO NOT GO
	INTO THOSE	INTO THESE	INTO THOSE
	THINGS AND DO	THINGS AND GO	THINGS DO
	SUCH	DO SUCH	SUCH
	TERRIBLE	DREADFUL	TERRIBLE
	ACTS WITHOUT	ACTS WITHOUT	ACTS WITHOUT
	SOME STRONG	SOME STRONG	SOME STRONG
	IMPELLING		IMPELLING
	MOTIVE, SOMETHING	MOTIVE, SOMETHING	MOTIVE
			SOMETHING,
	FEARFUL, DREADFUL	FEARFUL, DREADFUL AND	FEARFUL,
	IRRESISTIBLE	IRRESISTIBLE,	DREADFUL, IRRESISTIBLE
	URGES THEM	URGES THEM	INNESISTIBLE
	ON. WHAT WAS	ON. WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS
	IT? PURSUING	IT? PURSUING	IT? PURSUING
	THIS	THIS PAGE	THIS
	SUBJECT A	SUBJECT ³¹⁰ A	SUBJECT A
	LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE

^{310.} May be Cook's hand—very different from most corrections.

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	FURTHER LET	FURTHER LET	FURTHER, LET
	US THINK TO	US THINK TO	US THINK TO
	YOURSELVES	OURSELVES	OURSELVES
	HOW PEOPLE	HOW A PEOPLE	HOW A PEOPLE
	WOULD	WOULD	WOULD N[?]
	NATURALLY DO	NATURALLY DO	NATURALLY DO
	THAT WERE	THAT WERE	THAT WERE
	LIVING AS	LIVING AS	LIVING AS
	THIS PEOPLE	THESE PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE
	LIVED AT THAT	LIVED AT THAT	LIVED AT THAT
	TIME. WE WILL	TIME. WE WILL	TIME WE WILL
	FORGET FOR	FORGET FOR TH	FORGET FOR
	THE TIME BEING	ET IME BEING	THE TIME BEING
	THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
	WERE	WERE	WERE
	MORMONS,	MORMONS.	MORMONS,
	WE'LL	WE WILL	WE WILL
	SIMPLY LOOK	MERELY LOOK	MERELY LOOK
	UPON THEM AS	UPON THEM AS	UPON THEM AS
	A FEW	A FEW	A FEW
	AMERICAN	AMERICAN	AMERICAN
	CITIZENS	CITIZENS,	CITIZENS
	LIVING UPON	LIVING UPON	LIVING UPON
	FRONTIER,	THE FRONTIER	THE FRONTIER
	THE VERY	—THE VERY	THE VERY
	EXTREME	EXTREME	EXTREME
	FRONTIER OF	FRONTIER OF	FRONTIER OF
	THE AMERICAN	THE AMREICAN	THE AMERICAN
	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS,	SETTLEMENTS
	AND	AND	AND
	SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED
	BY NUMEROUS	BY NUMEROUS	BY NUMEROUS
	TRIBES	TRIBES	TRIBES AND[?]
	OF SAVAGE	OF A SAVAGE	OF SAVAGE
	INDIANS	INDIANS WHICH	INDIANS
	THEY COULD	THEY COULD	THEY COULD
	READILY SEE	READILY SEE	READILY SEE
	THAT	THAT THEY	THAT
	SO FEW	WERE BUT HALF	SO FEW
	IN NUMBER	IN NUMBERS,	IN NUMBER
	AND THAT TOO	AND THAT TOO	AND THAT TOO
	ENCUMBERED	INCUMBERED	ENCUMBERED
	BY WIVES AND	BY WIVES AND	BY WIVES AND
	CHILDREN FEW	CHILDREN. FEW	CHILDREN FEW

-	
_	
	-

.S N S E DT DN
S E DT DN
S E DT DN
E DT DN
E DT DN
E DT DN
E DT DN
DT DN
NC
L
S;
D
1
CE
)
NG
Γ

BAND =	BANDS —	BAND
WOULD MEET	WOULD MEET	WOULD MEET
THESE	THESE OTHERS	THESE
FRIENDS AND	AND	FRIENDS AND
LEARN FROM	LEARN FROM	LEARN FROM
THEM	THEM, THAT	THEM THAT
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
FRIENDLY WITH	FRIENDLY WITH	FRIENDLY WITH
THESE, AND	THESE,	THEM AND
THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE ALLIES	WERE ALLIES; W	WERE ALLIES
AS THEY HAD	IF THEY HAD TO	IF THEY HAD
FIGHT	FIGHT GIGHT	FIGHT
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
SETTLEMENT,	SETTLEMENTS,	SETTLEMENTS
THEN YOU	THEN YOU	THEY
WOULD	WOULD	WOULD
NATURALLY		
HAVE TO FIGHT	HAVE TO FIGHT	HAVE TO FIGHT
THIS ≼BAND≻	THIS BAND	THIS BAND
ALSO	ALSO , AND	ALSO
STRENGTHEN	STRENGTHEN	STRENGTHENED
THEM	THOSE AND	THEMSELVES
PROTECT	HELP PROTECT	BY
WITH	THOSE WITH	
THIS	OTHERS IN THIS	
MANNER OF	MANNER OF	
MAKING	MAKING	MAKING THOSE
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
TREATIES WITH	TREATIES WITH	TREATIES
LITTLE BANDS	LITTL E BANDS	
OF INDIANS	OF INDIANS	
AND THUS	AND THUS	THUS
MAKING	MAKE	MAKE
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
SECURE	SECU T RE.	SECURE [[35]]
AGAIN THEY	AGAIN THEY	AGAIN THEY
WOULD MAKE	WOULD MAKE A	WOULD MAKE
TREATY WITH	TREATY WITH	TREATY WITH
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
ONE	NATION,	ONE
AND	AND	AND
ALLIANCE,	ALLIANCES;	ALLIANCES
BUT AS WE	BUT AS WE	BUT AS WE

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW
	WITH	FROM THE	FROM THE
	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
	<testimony< td=""><td>VET TO DE</td><td>VET TO DE</td></testimony<>	VET TO DE	VET TO DE
	YET TO BE GIVEN>, THAT	YET TO BE GIVEN THAT	YET TO BE GIVEN THAT
	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD	THEY WOULD
	BUY THEM	BUY THEM	BUY THEM
	WITH	WITH	WITH
	PRESENTS	P T RESENTS AND	PRESENTS
	GIVE THEM	GIVE THEM	GIVE THEM
	WEAPONS	BEEF AND	BEEF
	WEAFONS	FLOUR, AND	FLOUR STRINGS
	BEADS	BE E ADS AND	OF BEADS
	DEAD5	OTHER BITS OF	OF DEADS
	PRESENTS	PRESENTS	PRESENTS
	UNTIL THEY	TILL THEY	TILL THEY
	WOULD	WOULD	WOULD
	CONCILIATE	CONSULT	CONCILIATE
	THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS
	MAKE	AND MAKE	AND MAKE
	THEM FRIENDS	THEM FRIENDS	THEM FRIENDLY
	OF THEIRS;	OF THEIRS,	
	THEN THEY	THEN THEREY	THEN THEY
	WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
	THEIR	THEIR	FRIENDLY
	ALLIES	ALLIES,	ALLIES
	FRIENDS,	FRIENDS AND	
	ASSIST THEM	ASSIST THEM	ASSIST THEM[?]
	IN FIGHTS	IN FIGHTI G NG	IN FIGHT [space]
	MAKE SIMILAR	SIMILAR AND	MAKE SIMILAR
		SMALLER	
	ALLIES	ALLIES	ALLIANCES
	WITH OTHER		WITH OTHER
	TRIBES		TRIBES
	FAR	FARTHER	FARTHER
	AWAY EVERY	WAWAY. EVERY	AWAY EVERY
	NOW AND THEN,	NOW AND THEN	NOW AND THEN
	IT WAS A	IT WAS A	AS A
	FREQUENT	FREQUENT	FREQUENT
	OCCURRENCE THAT A LITTLE	OCCURRENCE THAT A LITTLE	OCCURRENCE THAT A LITTLE
	BRAWL WOULD	BROIL WOULD	BRAWL WOULD
	BREAK OUT	BREAK OUT	BREAK OUT
	DILLAK UUT	DIVERIE OUT	DIVERIX OUT

N I	K3	DI	15
	BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE	BETWEEN THE
	SETTLERS [[33]]311	SETTLERS	SETTLERS
	SETTLEMENT		
	AND	AND THE	AND
	NEAREST	NEAREST	NEAREST
	INDIAN TRIBES	INDIAN S TRIBES	INDIANS THEN
	AND BAND	AND BANDS FOR	THEY WOULD
	HAVE FIGHTS,	FIGHTS, AND	HAVE FIGHTS
	WAR/WHERE[?]	FOR WAR.	AND HAVE WAR
	SOME	SOME	AND SOME
	WOULD BE	WOULD BE	WOULD BE
	KILLED UNTIL	KILLED TILL	KILLED UNTIL
	THE MATTER	THE MATTER	THE MATTER
	COULD BE	COULD BE	COULD BE
	SETTLED UP	SETTLED OR	SETTLED UP
	TREATY	TREATY COULD	[space]
	MADE	BE MADE	
	AGAIN	AGAIN. WE	
	SHALL SHOW TO	SHALL SHOW TO	SHALL SHOW TO
	YOU	YOU THAT	YOU THAT
	IT WAS	THERE IT WAS	IT WAS
	NOT ONLY	NOT ONLY THE	NOT ONLY
	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
	THAT WERE	THAT WERE	THAT WERE
	KILLED IN THIS	I KILLED IN THIS THESE	KILLED IN THIS
	COUNTRY BUT	COUNTRY, BUT	COUNTRY BUT
	THAT THOSE	THAT THESE	THAT THESE
	FRONTIER	FRONTIER	FRONTIER
	SETTLERS	SETTLERS	SETTLERS
	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY
	MET WITH	MET WITH	MET WITH
	DEATH AT THE	DEATH AT THE	DEATH AT THE
	HAND OF	HANDS OF	HAND OF
	THOSE INDIANS,	THESE INDIANS,	THOSE INDIANS
	AND AS THEY	AND SEVERAL	AND AS THEY
	WILL SPEAK OF	WILL SPEAK OF	WILL SPEAK OF
	IT,	IT, THAT THE	IT
	MORMONS	MORMONS	MORMONS
	WERE	WERE	WERE
	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY
	KILLED BY	KILLED BY THE	KILLED BY

RS

BT

PS

311. On the verso of page 33: 17x3=501 [*space*] 2.

INDIANS. WE	INDIANS. WE	INDIANS WE
SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT
ALLOW IT BE	ALLOW IT TO BE	ALLOW IT TO BE
SAID	SAID , AND	SAID OR
ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED	ESTABLISHED
AS PROOF	AND PROVEN	AS PROVED
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
INDIANS KILLED	INDIANS KILLED	INDIANS KILLED
ONLY THE	ONLY THE	ONLY THE
	INDIANS	
MERICATS	"MERICATS",	MERICATS
OR EMIGRANTS	OR EMIGRANTS	OR EMIGRANTS
THAT WERE	THAT WERE	THAT WERE
PASSING	PASSING	PASSING
THROUGH; FOR	THROUGH; FOR	THROUGH, FOR
THIS VERY	THESE VERY	THIS VERY
PEOPLE = THESE	PEOPLE, THESE	PEOPLE THESE
MORMONS HAD	MORMONS HAD	MORMONS HAD
FREQUENT	FREQUENT	FREQUENT
WARS WITH	WARS WITH	WARS WITH
THESE INDIANS	THESE INDIANS,	THESE INDIANS
AND WERE	AND WERE	AND WERE
FREQUENTLY	FREQUENLTLY	FREQUENTLY
THE LOSERS =	THE LOOSERS	THE LOSERS =
	^[156] AND HAD	
	FREQUENTLY	
	BEEN THE	
	LOOSERS —	
LOSING MANY	LOOSING MANY	LOSING MANY
LIVES IN THOSE	LIVES. IN THESE	LIVES IN THESE
INDIAN WARS	INDIAN WARS,	INDIANS WARS
THIS	THIS	AND THAT THIS
WHOLE	WHOLE	WHOLE
MILITARY	MILITARY	MILITARY
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
EXTENDING OVER THE	EXTENDING OVER THE	EXTENDING
OVER THE ALL	WHOLE	OVER THE WHOLE
ALL COUNTRY AND	COUNTRY, AND	COUNTRY AND
ALL THOSE	ALL THE R SE	ALL THOSE
FORTS BUILT	FORTS AND	FORTS AND
CITIES	WALLED CITIES	WALLED CITIES
WERE	WERE	WERE
ORGANIZED	ORGANIZED	ORGANIZED
UNUANIZED	UNUANIZED	UNUANIZED

RS

BT

RS		15
AND WALLED	AND BUILT	AND BUILT
FOR	FOR THE	FOR
PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES;	THEMSELVES
ALL THIS	AND THIS	AND THIS
STRONG	STRONG	STRONG
MILITARY	MILITARY	MILITARY
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION
WITH TENS,	WITH TENS,	OF TENS
50 ⁸	FIFTIES AND	FIFTIES AND
HUNDREDS	HUNDREDS	HUNDREDS
WHO WERE	WHO WERE	WHO WERE
UNDER ORDERS	UNDER ORDERS	UNDER ORDERS
MARCHED	AND MARCHED	AND MARCHED
TO THE	TO THE	ТО
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS, IN	MEADOWS, AND	MEADOWS IN
ITSELF	THUS	ITSELF
PROVIDED WITH	PROVIDED WITH	PROVIDED WITH
BAGGAGE	BAGGAGE	BAGGAGE
WAGONS TO	WAGONS TO	WAGONS
CARRY THEIR	CARRY THEIR	
BLANKETS,	BLANKETS,	
THEIR	THEIR	
PROVISIONS	PROVISIONS	
ALL THESE	AND ALL THESE	ALL THESE
THINGS, WERE	THINGS, WERE	THINGS WERE
PROVIDED	PROVIDED	PROVIDED THAT
WHEN THE	WHENTHE	WHEN THE
FIRST	FIRST	FIRST
OUTBREAK OF	OUTBREAK OF	OUTBREAK OF
INDIANS	THE INDIANS	INDIANS
WAS MADE	WAS MADE	WAS MADE
KNOWN, THAT	KNOWN— THAT	KNOWN THAT
THEY COULD BE	THEY COULD BE	THEY COULD BE
CALLED AT	CALLED AT	CALLED AT
ONCE,	ONCE	ONCE INTO THE
AND GO	AND GO	FIELD AND GO
TO THE	TO THE	TO THE
PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF	PROTECTION OF
EACH OTHER	EACH OTHER	EACH OTHER
THERE, AND	THERE; AND	THERE AND
THIS	THIS	THAT THIS
MILITARY	MILITARY	MILITARY

RS

BT

ORGANIZATION	ORG Z ANIZATIO	ORGANIZATION
WAS ONLY	N WAS ONLY	WAS ONLY
FOR THAT	FO T R THAT	FOR THAT
PURPOSE, AND	PURPOSE AND	PURPOSE AND
FOR NONE	FOR NONE	FOR NONE
OTHER. WE	OTHER. WE	OTHER WE
SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW
TO YOU THIS,	TO YOU THIS	TO YOU THIS
AND ASK YOU	AND ASK YOU	AND ASK YOU
ТО	NOT TO	ТО
BELIEVE NOT	BELIEVE, NOT	BELIEVE NOT
WITH/WHAT[?]	Q WHAT	WHAT
THE	THE	THE
WITNESS,	WITNESSES . ,	WITNESS
THAT THIS WAS	SAID THAT THIS	THAT THIS WAS
ALL FOR NO	WAS ALL FOR	ALL FOR NO
PURPOSE AT	NO PURPOSE AT	PURPOSE AT
ALL THAT	ALL, THAT	ALL AS
THEY COULD	THEY COULD	THEY COULD
TELL <tell< b=""></tell<>	TELL	TELL
ONLY THAT IT>	ONLY THAT IT	ONLY THAT IT
IT WAS SO	WAS SO, AND	WAS, SO AND
HE DID NOT	THEY DIDN'T	THEY DIDN'T
KNOW WHY,	KNOW WHY, —	KNOW WHY
BUT ≤ THAT ≥ IT	BUT THAT IT	BUT THAT IT
WAS FOR A	WAS FOR THE A	WAS FOR A
PURPOSE AND	PURPOSE , AND	PURPOSE AND
A GOOD	A GOOD	A GOOD
PURPOSE, FOR	PURPOSE — FOR	PURPOSE
THE	THE	THE
PROTECTION	PROTECTING	PROTECTION
AND SAVING OF	AN S D SAVING	AND SAVING OF
THEIR OWN	OF THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
LIVES AND	LIVES AND	LIVES AND
THOSE OF		THOSE OF AND
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
FAMILIES	FAMILIES . ;	FAMILIES [[36]]
THAT IT WAS A	THAT IT WAS A	THAT IT WAS A
NECESSITY	NECESSITY;	NECESSITY
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
NEVER COULD	NEVER COULD	NEVER COULD
HAVE LIVED IN	HAVE LIVED IN	HAVE LIVED IN
THIS	TH E IS	THIS
COUNTRY	COU L NTRY	COUNTRY

RS

BT

PS

WITHOUT,	WITHOUT IT,	WITHOUT IT
AND WITH IT	AND WITH IT	AND WITH IT
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
ONLY ENABLED	ONLY ENABLED	ONLY ENABLED
TO MAINTAIN	TO MAINTAIN	TO MAINTAIN
	THE	А
PRECARIOUS	PRECARIOUS	PRECARIOUS
SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENT
HERE	HERE.	HERE
FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY
HAVE THEIR	HAVING THEIR	HAVING THEIR
SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
BROKEN UP AND	BROKEN UP AND	BROKEN UP AND
DRIVEN AWAY,	DRIVEN AWAY	DRIVEN AWAY;
	TO MORE	
	SECURE PLACES,	
FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY	FREQUENTLY
LOS≤ING≥≤LIFE≥	LOSING	LOST
THEN[?]	LIFE,	LIFE
LOSING	LOOSING THEIR	
	FCATTLE AND A	EVEN
GREAT DEAL OF	GREAT DEAL OF	GREAT DEAL OF
THEIR	THI E R	
PROPERTY,	PROPERTY	PROPERTY AND
BEING STOLEN	BEING STOLEN	
DRIVEN OFF	AND DRIVEN OFF	
BY THE INDIANS	BY THE INDIANS.	
GENTLEMEN	GENTLE K MEN	GENTLEMEN
OF THE JURY WE	OF THE JURY, WE	OF THE JURY WE
NEED NOT GO	NEED NOT GO	NEED NOT GO
WAY BACK TO	AWAY BACK TO	WAY BACK TO
THE TIME OF	THE TIME OF	THE TIMES OF
THIS MASSACRE,	THIS MASSACRE,	THIS MASSACRE
TO THE YEAR	TO THE YEAR	TO THE YEAR
1857, TO FIND	I857, TO FIND	1857 TO FIND
THIS WE MAY	THIS. WE MAY	THIS WE MAY
LOOK TO MORE	LOOK TO MORE	LOOK TO MORE
RECENT DATES	RECENT DATES	RECENT DAYS
AND FIND IT	AND FIND IT	COULD FIND IT
WITHIN A FEW	WITHIN A FEW	WITHIN A FEW
YEARS PAST;	YEARS PAST—	YEARS PAST
FIND IT WITHIN	FIND IT WITHIN	FIND IT WITHIN
A VERY FEW	A VERY FEW	A VERY FEW
YEARS PAST	YEARS PAST—	YEARS PAST

RS

BT

THAT	THAT THE	THAT
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
DOING	DOING-	DOING
LIKEWISE,	LIKEWISE—	LIKEWISE
DOING AS THEY	DOING AS THEY	DOING AS THEY
DID THEN	DID THEN	DID THEN
AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
SETTLERS WERE	SETTLERS WERE	SETTLERS WERE
COMPELLED	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO
ARM UNITE	ARM AND UNITE	UNITE ARM
AND PURSUE	AND PURSUE	PURSUE
THEM AS THEY	THEM AS THEY	THEM AS THEY
DID THEN. [space]	DID THEN.	DID THEN [space]
THIS	THESE THIS	THAT
GREAT	GREAT BANDS	GREAT
ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZTION	ORGANIZATION
SO STRONG, SO	SO STRONG, D SO	
POWERFUL,	POWERFUL,	
WHOSE	WHOSE BEHESTS	WHOSE
DICTATES	AND DICTATE D S	DICTATES
NO ONE DARED	NO ONE DARE	NO ONE DARE
DISPUTE, WAS	DISPUTE WAS	DISPUTE WAS
FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
PURPOSE OF THE	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
SAFETY OF	SAFETY TO	SAFETY OF
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
AGAINST	AGAINST ^[157]	AGAINST
THOSE OTHER	THESE VERY	THOSE VERY
INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO	INDIANS WHO
LED ON AND	LED ON AND	LED ON AND
DID MOST OF	DID MOST OF	DONE MOST OF
THIS HORRIBLE	THIS HORRIBLE	THE HORRIBLE
MASSACRE	MASSAC R E ZT	MASSACRE
AT	AT THE	AT
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAI N	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS	MEADOWS.	MEADOWS
		[space]
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY,	THE JURY,	THE JURY
THERE IS ONE	THERE IS ONE	THERE IS ONE
LITTLE FACT IT	LITTLE FACT. IT	LITTLE FACT
IS SMALL BUT	IS SMALL BUT	SMALL BUT
YET IT IS GREAT	YET IT IS GREAT,	YET IT IS GREAT
BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS	BECAUSE IT IS

RS

BT

PS

r			
	SIGNIFICANT	SIGNIFICANT	SIGNIFICANT
	WILL BE	AND WILL BE E	THAT WILL BE
	SHOWN TO YOU	SHOWN T O YOU	SHOWN TO YOU
	IN DEFENSE	IN THE DEFENSE,	IN THE DEFENSE
	WE WANT	AND WE WANT	AND WE WANT
	TO THINK	YOU TO THINK	YOU TO THINK
	OF THIS WHY IT	OF THIS, WHY IT	OF THIS WHY IT
	COULD BE	COULD BE.	COULD BE
	CALIFORNIA IS A	CALIFORNIA IS A	CALIFORNIA IS A
	GREAT STATE	GREAT STATE	GREAT STATE
	OR EMPIRE,	OR EMPIRE—A	OR EMPIRE A
	POWERFUL	POWERFUL	POWERFUL
	COMMONWEALT	COMMONWEALT	COMMONWEALT
	H, AND ← THAT ≻	H THAT	H THAT
	LIES BEYOND	LIES BY	LIES
	THE SEA ON THE	THE SEA, ON THE	UPON THE
	PACIFIC COAST	PACIFIC COAST.	PACIFIC COAST
	AT THIS TIME IT	AT THIS TIME IT	AT THIS TIME IT
	WAS BEING	WAS BE ING	WAS BEING
	RAPIDLY	RAPPIDLY	RAPIDLY
	SETTLED EVERY	SETTLED. EVERY	SETTLED EVERY
	STATE IN THE	CITY IN THE	STATE IN THE
	UNION <great< td=""><td>GREAT UNION</td><td></td></great<>	GREAT UNION	
	UNITED	O N F THE UNITED	UNITED
	STATES> WERE	STATES W ERE AS	STATES WERE
	POURING FORTH	POURING FORTH	POURING FORTH
	ITS LARGE	ITS	ITS LARGE
	DELEGATIONS	DELEGATION	DELEGATIONS
	TO SETTLE	TO SETTLE	TO SETTLE
	THAT GOLDEN	THAT GOLDEN	THAT GOLDEN
	STATE [[34]]	STATE.	STATE
	MANY	MANY	MANY
	IT IS TRUE WERE	IT IS TRUE WERE	IT IS TRUE WERE
	GOING BY	GOING BY THE	GOING BY THE
	OCEAN ROUTE	OCEAN ROUTE.	OCEAN ROUTE
	HUNDREDS	U HUNDREDS	BUT HUNDREDS
	AND	AND	
	THOUSANDS,	THOU D SANDS,	THOUSANDS
	TENS OF	AND TENS OF	AND TENS OF
	THOUSANDS	THOUSANDS	THOUSANDS
	WERE	WERE	WERE
	TRAVELING TO	TRAVELING TO	TRAVELING TO
	THAT GOLDEN	THAT GOLDEN	THAT GOLDEN
	LAND OVER THIS	LAND OVER THIS	LAND OVER THIS

VERY ROUTE.	ROUTE.	VERY ROUTE
THEY HAD BEEN	THEY HAD BEEN	THEY HAD BEEN
GOING	GO ING AND	
TRAVELING THIS	TRAVELING THIS	TRAVELING THIS
ROUTE FOR	ROUTE FOR A	ROUTE FOR A
NUMBER OF	NUMBER OF	NUMBER OF
YEARS BEFORE,	YEARS BEFORE	YEARS BEFORE
FOR 7 OR	—FOR SEVEN OR	FOR 7 OR
8 BEFORE	EIGHT YEARS	8 YEARS
YEARS,	BEFORE,	BEFORE
AND[?] ARE	AND THEY ARE	AND ARE
TRAVELING IT	TRAVELING IT	TRAVELING IT
UP TO THE	UP TO THE	UP TO THE
PRESENT TIME	PRESENT TIME.	PRESENT TIME
TRAIN AFTER	TRAIN AFTER	TRAIN AFTER
TRAIN, LARGE	TRAIN, LARGE	TRAIN LARGE
TRAINS	TRAINS AND	TRAINS AND
SMALL ONES,	S A MALL ONES	SMALL ONES,
AND EVEN	AND EVEN	AND EVEN
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL
WAGONS	WAGONS	WAGONS
PASSED OVER	PASSED OVER	PASSED OVER
THESE ROUTES	THIS ROUTE	THESE ROUTES
TO THE PACIFIC	TO THE PACIFIC	TO THE PACIFIC
COAST	COAST	COAST
UNHARMED.	UNHARMED.	UNHARMED
	THE	THE
OCCURRENCE IF	OCCURRENCE IF	OCCURRENCE IF
NOT DAILY WAS	NOT DAILY WAS	NOT DAILY WAS
CERTAINLY	FREQUENTLY	CERTAINLY
WEEKLY	WEEKLY,	WEEKLY
THROUGH ALL	THROUGH ALL	THROUGH ALL
THIS TIME THAT	THIS TIME, THAT	THIS TIME THAT
TRAINS WERE	TRAINS WERE	TRAINS WERE
TRAVELING	TRAVELING	TRAVELING
THIS ROUTE AND	THIS ROUTE AND	THIS ROUTE AND
TRAVELING	TRAVELING	[[37]] TRAVELING
IT IN HERE	IT	IT
UNHARMED SO	UNHARMED SO	UNHARMED SO
FAR AS UTAH	FAR AS UTAH	FAR AS UTAH
IS	WAS	WAS
CONCERNED,	CONCERNED.	CONCERNED
MANY MET WITH	MANY MET WITH	MANY MET WITH
DIFFICULTIES IN	DIFFICULTIES IN	DIFFICULTY IN

RS

BT

PS

THE ROCKY	THE ROCKEY	ROCKY
MOUNTAINS	MOUNTAINS,	MOUNTAINS
AMONG	AND MANY IN	AND IN
THE SIERRA	THE SIERRA	THE SIERRA
NEVADAS IN	NEVADAS; IN	NEVADA
TRAVELING	TRAVELING THE	[space]
MOUNTAINS OF	MOUJNTAINS OF	
UTAH NONE	UTAH, NONE,	NONE IN UTAH
SAVE THESE;	SAVE THESE.	
WHY IS IT WHY	WHY IS IT-? WHY	WHY
WAS IT,	IS IT,	WAS IT
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY, THAT	THE JURY,	THE JURY THAT
OF ALL	OF ALL	OF ALL OF
TRAINS	THESE TRAINS	THOSE TRAINS
THAT PASSED	THAT PASSED	THAT PASSED
THROUGH, ONLY	THORUGH, ONLY	THROUGH ONLY
THIS ONE WAS	THIS ONE WAS	THIS ONE WAS
DOOMED. WE	DOOMED . ? WE	DOOMED WE
PRESENT	PRESENT TO	PRESENT YOU
THIS FACT	YOU THIS FACT	THIS FACT TO
TO CONSIDER	TO CONSIDER	CONSIDER
≤IN	IN THIS	IN
CONNECTION≻	CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
TESTIMONY	TESTIO MONY	TESTIMONY
<we give<="" shall="" td=""><td>THAT WE SHALL</td><td>WE SHALL</td></we>	THAT WE SHALL	WE SHALL
YOU>	GI C VE YOU—	GIVE YOU
	AND TO	AND
CONSIDER TOO	CONSIDER TO	CONSIDER
THAT THIS	THAT WHY THIS	THAT WHY THIS
WAS THE ONLY	WAS THE ON L Y	WAS ONLY A
DIVIDED TRAIN.	DIVIDED TRAIN.	DIVIDED TRAIN
OVER	THE OTHER	THE OTHER
HALF OF IT	HALF OF IT	HALF OF IT
PASSED RIGHT	PASSED RIGHT	PASSED RIGHT
ON BEHIND	IN BEHIND	IN BEHIND
THEM, WENT	THEM AND	THEM AND
THROUGH	WENT THROUGH	THROUGH
IN SAFETY WHY	IN SAFETY? WHY	IN SAFETY >
IS IT THAT THIS	IS IT THAT THIS	WHY IS IT
TRAIN	TRAIN	
PERISHED,	PERISHED?	
THAT THIS	THAT THIS	THAT THIS

RS

BT

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	TRAIN ←ALONE→	TRAIN ALONE	TRAIN ALONE
	WAS DOOMED.	WAS DOOMED?	WAS DOOMED
	THERE IS	THERE IS	[space] THERE IS
	A SIGNIFICANCE	A SIGNIFICATION	A SIGNIFICANCE
	TO THAT	TO THAT THERE	TO THAT
	LITTLE FACT.	LITTLE FACT ,	LITTLE FACT
	WHICH[?]	THAT OUR	THAT
	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY
	WILL EXPLAIN.	WILL EXPLAIN.	WILL EXPLAIN
	OUR THEORY OF	OUR THEORY OF	OUR THEORY OF
	THAT WILL BE	THAT WILL BE	THAT WILL BE
	THIS, THAT	THIIS, THAT H	THIS; THAT
	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
	ACTS OF	ACTS OF	ACTS OF
	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
	THEY EXCITED	THEY EXCITED	THEY EXCITED
	INDIANS TO	THE INDIANS TO	THE INDIANS TO
	HOSTILITY, AND	HOSTILITY. AND	HOSTILITY AND
	THAT WAS	THAT WAS ^[158]	THAT WAS
	CARRIED SO FAR	CARRIED SO FAR	CARRIED SO FAR
	THAT THE FEW	THAT THE FEW	THAT THE FEW
	SETTLERS	SETTLERS	SETTLERS
	COULD NOT	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
	PREVENT IT.	PREVENT IT.	PREVENT IT AND
	WE HOPE	NOW, WE HOPE	WE HOPE
	TO SHOW YOU	TO SHOW YOU	TO SHOW YOU
	≤BY THE>	BY THE	BY
	EVIDENCE YET	EVIDENCE YET	EVIDENCE YET
	TO COME THAT	TO COME , THAT	TO COME THAT
	WHEN THIS	WHEN THIS	WHEN THIS
	TRAIN PASSED	TRAIN PASSED	TRAIN PASSED
	THROUGH	THROUGH	THROUGH
	BEAVER CITY,	BEAVER CITY,	BEAVER CITY
	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
	THEN	THEN THEN	THEN
	PURSUED BY	PURSUED BY	PURSUED BY
	INDIANS	INDIANS,	THE INDIANS
	HERE	AND HE A RE	AND HERE
	THOSE VERY	THESE VERY	THOSE VERY
	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
	THAT YOU ARE	THAT YOU ARE	THAT YOU ARE
	TOLD TO LOOK	TOLD TO LOOK	TOLD TO LOOK
	DOWN AS BEING	UPON AS BEING	UPON AS BEING
	SO BLOODY IN	SO BLOODY IN	SO BLOODY IN

GENERAL,	GENERAL	GENERAL
CALLED OFF THE	CALLED OFF THE	CALLED OFF THE
INDIANS THEY	INDIANS. THEY	INDIANS THEY
PASSED ON	PASSED ON	PASSED ON
THENCE TO	THENCE TO	THENCE TO
PAROWAN WITH	PAROWAN WITH	PAROWAN WITH
THE INDIANS IN	THE INDIANS IN	THE INDIANS IN
ADVANCE OF	ADVANCE OF	ADVANCE OF
THEM, NOT THE	THEM THEM,	THEM, NOT THE
COAL CREEK	AND THE COAL	COAL CREEK
INDIANS, NOT	CREEK INDIANS,	INDIANS, NOT
THE <santa></santa>	AND THE SANTA	THE
CLARA INDIANS,	CLARA INDIANS	CLARA INDIANS,
NOT THE	AND THE	,
HARMONY	HARMONY	HARMONY
INDIANS, NOT	INDIANS, AND	INDIANS
THE	THE	
WASHINGTON	WASHINGTON	WASHINGTON
AND RIO VIRGIN	OR RIO VIRGIN	AND [space]
INDIANS; BUT	INDIANS AND	BUT
	ALL THE	THE
PAHVANTS	PAH VANTS	PAHVANTS
FROM CORN	FROM CORN	FROM CORN
CREEK GOING	CREEK GOING	CREEK GOING
ON AHEAD OF	ON AHEAD OF	ON AHEAD OF
THEM	THEM AND	THEM
FOLLOWED[?] AS	AS	AS THEY WERE
THEY —[?]	THEY	INTERFERED[?]
PASSED	PASSED THE	WITH IN THE
SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS	SETTLEMENTS
SENDING OUT	SENDING OUT	SENT OUT
≤THEIR≥	THEIR	THEIR
RUNNERS TO	RUNNERS AND	RUNNERS TO
CALL IN OTHER	CALLING OTHER	CALL IN OTHER
TRIBES, WHEN	TRIBES, WHEN	TRIBES AND
THEY	THEY	FOLLOWED
MET	MET	THEM[?] MET
FOR	AND FROM FOR	IN I
A NUMBER OF	A NUMBER OF	A NUMBER OF
DAYS	DAYS WERE	DAYS
FIGHTING UPON	FIGHTING ON	FIGHTING ON
THE FIELD	THE	
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
		MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS IT	MEADOWS. IT	MEADOWS

WAS A	WAS A	
FIGHT = IT WAS		IT WAS THE
	FIGHT, IT WAS	II WAS INE
A FIGHT AN INDIAN FIGHT	A FIGHT , AN INDIAN FIGHT.	NIDIANO' EICUT
		INDIANS' FIGHT THE INDIANS
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
WERE	WERE	WERE
REPULSED PROSECUTION	REPULSED. THE	REPULSED THE
WILL RELY	PROSECUTION WILL RELY	PROSECUTION WILL RELY
UPON THAT AS		UPON THAT AS
	UPON THAT AS	
ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
STRONG POINTS	STRONG POINTS	STRONG POINTS
IN THE CASE,	IN THE CASE	IN THE CASE
THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE	INDIANS WERE
REPULSED THEY	REPULSED. THEY	REPULSED THEY
WERE	WERE TAMPEDED	WERE [space]
	TAMPERED	
AND THEY	WITH AND THEY	THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
TAMPERED	TAMPERED WITH	TAMPERED WITH
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
		[space]
TAMPERED	TAMPERED	TAMPERED
WITH BUT IF[?]	WITH, THEY	WITH
	WERE	
	TAMPERED WITH	DUT
	AND AFTER	BUT
THEY	THAT THEY	IF THEY
WITHDRAWN	WITHDREW TO	WITHDREW AND
LET	LET THE	LET THE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
PASS THEY	PASS—THEY	PASS THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
PREVENTED IN A	PREVENTED IN A	PREVENTED IN A
MEASURE FROM	MEASURE FROM	MEASURE FROM
COMPLETING	COMPLETING	COMPLETING
MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE.	THE MASSACRE
THEN UPON THE	THEN UPON THE	THEN UPON THE
FIELD WE SHALL	FIELD WE SHALL	FIELD WE SHALL
ENDEAVOR TO	E V NDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO
SHOW YOU	SHOW YOU	SHOW TO YOU
THAT THEY	THAT THERE	THAT THEY
CAME TO THOSE	CAME TO THESE	CAME TO THOSE

CITIZENS,	CITIZENS,	CITIZENS
TROOPS, PEOPLE,	TROOPS, PEOPLE,	TROOPS PEOPLE
MORMONS AND	MORMONS,,	MORMONS
WHATEVER YOU	WHATEVER YOU	WHATEVER YOU
SEE FIT TO	SEE FIT TO	MAY SEE FIT TO
CALL THEM =	CALL THEM—	CALL THEM
CAME TO UP	CAME TO THE	CAME UP THERE
THERE $=$ CHIEFS	CHIEFS	CHIEFS
MET[?] AND	AND	AND
TOLD THEM	TOLD THEM	TOLD THEM
YOU	YOU	THAT YOU
SHALL NOT	SHAN'T	SHALL NOT
LEAVE THIS	LEAVE THIS	HAVE[?] THIS
GROUND WHEN	GROUND, WHEN	GROUND WHEN
THEY THOUGHT	THEY	THEY WERE
WERE ALL	WERE THERE	THERE
WISHING	AND S WISHING	WISHED
TO GET AWAY,	TO GET AWAY,	TO GO AWAY
SEEING ≤ THE≥	SEEING	SEEING THE
IMMINENT	IMMINANT	IMMINENT
DANGER	DANGER TO	DANGER TO
THEMSELVES ≤ IF	THEMSELVES IF	THEMSELVES IF
THEY STAYED	THEY STAYED	THEY STAYED
THERE → =	THERE—	THERE
DANGER TO	DANGER TO	DANGER TO
THEIR FAMILIES	THEIR FAMILIES	THEIR FAMILIES
<and< td=""><td>AND</td><td>AND</td></and<>	AND	AND
THEMSELVES>,	THEMSELVES.	
THIS THING	THIS	THIS [[38]] THING
AUGMENTED	AUGMENTED	AUGMENTED
MORE IN	MORE IN	GREW IN
TERROR AND	TERROR AND	TERROR AND
EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT	EXCITEMENT
AND THE WAR	AND THE WAR	AND WAR
SPIRIT	SPIRIT	SPIRIT AND
CULMINATED	CULMINIATED	CULMINATED
AMONG THE	AMONG THE	AMONG THE
INDIANS —[?]	INDIANS	INDIANS
UNTIL THEY	TILL THEY	UNTIL THEY
SHOULD LIKE	SHOULD	SHOULD
<i>LIKE/LOOK</i> [?] TO	LOOK TO	<i>LIKE/LOOK</i> [?] TO
HAVE SOME[?]	HAVE A GREAT	HAVE A GREAT
LOCAL	LOCAL	LOCAL
←DIVISION→ =	DIVISION, RACE	DIVISION [space]
211101011	21, 10101, 1010L	

RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS ³¹²	RELIGIOUS
DISTINCTION	DISTINCTION,	DISTINCTION
A/AND[?]	AND	AND
DISTINCTION		
MAKING IT A	MAKE IT A	MAKE IT A
WAR OF RACES,	WAR OF RACES	WAR OF RACES
AS THEY THEN	—A N S THEY	AS THEY THERE
AND THERE	THEN AND THE	AND THEN
THREATENED	RE THREATENED	THREATENED
THOSE MEN	THESE MEN .	THOSE MEN
FEARFUL THAT	FEARING THAT	FEARING THEY
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
WOULD FORGET	WOULD FORGET	FORGET
THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
MORMONS	MORMONS,	MORMONS
FRIENDS AND	FRIENDS AND	FRIENDS AND
SETTLERS ^{[[35]]}	SETTLERS, AND	SETTLERS AND
MAKE IT A WAR	MAKE IT A WAR	MAKE IT A WAR
OF RACE	O R F RACE	OF RACE
EXTERMINATION	EXTERMINATION	EXTERMINATION
, ALL THAT BORE	. , ^[159] FOR ALL	[space]
WITNESS AFFIRM	TATHAT	WITNESSES
ESPECIALLY OF		ESPECIALLY
SOME		TWO [space]
MEMBERS[?] THE		AFFIRM THAT
MILITIA[?]		MILITIA/ML[?]
	WHO THEY	WANTED
WANTED TO GO	WANTED TO GO	REMAIN/TO GO[?]
HOME	HOME AND	HOME TO
PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR	PROTECT THEIR
FAMILIES	WI F VES AND	FAMILIES
	FAMILIES. AND	
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
TOLD THEN	TOLD THE N,	TOLD
UPON	UPON THE	UPON THE
FIELD THAT	FI EL S D, THAT	FIELD THAT
SHOULD	THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD
NOT GO	NOT GO	NOT ALL GO
THEY MUST	THEY M I UST	THEY MUST
STAY THERE	STAY THERE	STAY THERE
AND HELP	HAND HELP	AND HELP

RS

BT

PS

312. "RELIGIOUS" was crossed out and then erased.

RT	

[]	Γ		
	THEM KILL	THEM KILL	THEM KILL
	THESE	THESE	THOSE
	MERICATS, OR	"MERICATS," OR	MERICATS OR
	THEY	THESE INDIANS	THEY
	WOULD THEN	WOULD THEN	WOULD THEN
	AND THERE KILL	AND THERE KILL	AND THERE KILL
	THEM EVERY	EVERY	EVERY
	ONE OF THEM	ONE OF THE M	ONE OF THEM
	THEM EVERY		
	ONE OF THEM		
	AND THEN WIPE	AND THEN WIPE	AND THEN WIPE
	OUT EVERY	OUT EVERY	OUT EVERY
	WHITE IN	WHITE MAN IN	WHITE IN
	THE VALLEYS OF	THE VALLEYS OF	THE VALLEYS OF
	UTAH. IT WAS A	UTAH. IT WAS A	UTAH IT WAS A
	IT WAS A TIME	DAY DAY	TIME
	THAT	THAT	THAT
	TRIED MEN'S	TRIED MENS	TRIED MEN'S
	SOULS. IT WAS A	SOULS , IT WAS A	SOULS IT WAS A
	FEARFUL TIME	FEARFUL TIME.	FEARFUL TIME
	YOU MAY YOU	YOU MAY	YOU MAY
	MAY READ THE	READ THE	READ THE
	ANNALS AND	ANNALS, AND	ANNALS
	EXAMINE THE	EXAMINE THE	EXAMINE THE
	BLOODY PAGES	BLOODY PAGES	BLOODY PAGES
	OF HISTORY TO	OF HISTOR ¥ TO	OF HISTORY TO
	FIND AN EQUAL	FIND AN EQUAL	FIND AN EQUAL
	OR A GREATER	OR A GREATER	OR GREATER
	CRIME THAN	CRI M E THAN	CRIME THAN
	THE MOUNTAIN	THE MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS	M₩EADOWS,	MEADOWS
	AND YOU MAY	AND YOU MAY	AND YOU MAY
	NOT FIND IT	NOT FIND IT .	NOT FIND IT
	YOU MAY	YOU MAY	YOU MAY
	SEARCH THOSE	SEARCH THOSE	SEARCH THOSE
	PAGES	PAGES	PAGES
	DILIGENTLY,	DILIGENTLY,	DILIGENTLY,
	AND YOU WILL	AND YOU WILL	AND YOU WILL
	NOT FIND IN ALL	NOT FIND ONE IN	NOT FIND IN ALL
	HISTORY OF	THE HISTORY OF	THE HISTORY OF
	HUMAN	HUMAN	HUMAN
	TRANSACTIONS	TRANSACTIONS	TRANSACTIONS
	WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN	WHERE MEN
	WERE PLACED IN	WERE PLACED IN	WERE PLACED IN
	TRANSACTIONS WHERE MEN	TRANSACTIONS WHERE MEN	TRANSACTIONS WHERE MEN

RT	RS	BT	PS
	SUCH A	SUCH A	SUCH A
	DREADFUL	DREADFUL	DREADFUL
	SITUATION AS	SITUATION AS	SITUATION AS
	WAS WERE		
	THESE MEN	THESE MEN	THOSE MEN
	AT	WERE AT THE	AT
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS	MEADOWS.	MEADOWS
	BEFORE THEM	BEFORE THEM	BEFORE THEM
	WAS AN	WAS AN	WAS AN
	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
	TRAIN	TRAIN,	TRAIN
	CORRALLED	CORALLED,	CORRALLED
	IMPERILED;	IMPERILLED,	IMPERILED
	BESIEGED BY	BESIGED BY	BESIEGED BY
	HORDES OF	HOARDS OF	HORDES OF
	SAVAGE, MAD	SAVAGES, MAD	SAVAGE MAD
	EXCITED	EXCI R TED —	EXCITED
	INDIANS,	INDIANS,	INDIANS
	PAINTED AND	PAINTED,	PAINTED,
	PLUMED ARMED	PLUMED, ARMED	PLUMED, ARMED
	AND UPON	AND UPON THE	AND UPON THE
	WAR PATH	WARPATH,	WARPATH,
	DOWN THERE[?],		
	DETERMINED	DETERMINED	DETERMINED
	UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON
	DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION
	OF EVERY	OF EVERY	OF EVERY
	LIFE, AND	LIVING LIFE AND	LIFE, AND
	SOUL IN	SOUL WITHIN	SOUL WITHIN
	THAT TRAIN	THAT TRAI N .	THAT TRAIN
	BEHIND THEM	BEHIND THEM	BEHIND THEM
	WAS THEIR OWN	WAS THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
	LOVED ONES	LOVED ONES,	LOVED ONES
	<their &<="" td="" wives=""><td>THEIR WIVES</td><td>THEIR WIVES</td></their>	THEIR WIVES	THEIR WIVES
	CHILDREN>,	AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN
			THEIR HOMES
	AND EVERY THING	AND	AND
	EVERY THING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING
	\leftarrow THAT \rightarrow MEN	THAT MAN	THAT MEN
	HOLD DEAR AROUND THEM	HOLDS DEAR	HOLD DEAR
	WITH	AROUND HIM THEM . WITH	AROUND[?] THEM <
	THESE MAD		
	I DESE WIAD	THESE MAD,	

EVOLTED	EVOLUTED	
EXCITED	EXCITED	
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
TELLING THEM	TELLING THEM	TELLING THEM
TO HELP TO	TO	TO HELP
BUTCHER,	BUTCHER,	BUTCHER
MURDER	MURDER,	MURDER
SLAUGHTER,	SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER
ALL THOSE	ALL THOSE	ALL THOSE
INNOCENT OF	INNOCENT IN	INNOCENTS IN
THE TRAIN, OR	THE TRAIN, OR	THE TRAIN OR
THESE WOULD =	THESE WOULD	
THEY WOULD		THEY WOULD
TURN UPON	TURN UPON	TURN UPON
THEM AND	THEM AND	THEM AND
THEIR OWN TO A	OTHERS TO A	OTHERS THEIRS
COMPLETE	COMPLETE	TO A COMPLETE
DESTRUCTION.	DESTRUCTION.	DESTRUCTION
PLACE	PLACE	SUPPOSE
YOURSELVES	YOURSELVES,	YOURSELVES
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY IN	THE JURY IN	THE JURY IN
THEIR POSITION.	THEIR POSITION.	THEIR POSITION
PLACE	PLACE	PLACE
YOURSELVES	YOURSELVES	YOURSELVES
WITH A FEW	WITH A FEW	WITH A FEW
MEN MEN LIKE	MEN LIKE	MEN LIKE
THEY THEY	THEY	THEY
WERE, WHEN	WERE.	WERE
ALL THAT	ONE OF THA T	WHEN ALL THAT
<they></they>		
NUMBERED	NUMBER,	NUMBER
TWENTY OR	20 OR	20 OR
THIRTY	30, BESIDES BY	30 BESIEGED
OPPOSED	THE SIDE OF	
TO ≤ 4 OR≥	ABOUT FOUR OR	BY FOUR OR
500	FIVE HUNDRED	FIVE HUNDRED
INDIANS	INDIANS	INDIANS
SURROUNDED	SURROUNDED,	SURROUNDED
AT THEIR	AT THEIR	AT THEIR
MERCY, HELD	MERCY, HELD	MERCY HELD
IN THE PALM	IN THE PALM	IN THE PALM[?]
OF THEIR	OF THEIR	OF THEIR
HANDS, THEN	HANDS AND	HANDS AND
GAVE A	THEN GET A	GAVE THEM A

RT		

MESSAGE	MESSAGE	MESSAGE
LIKE THAT	LIKE THAT.	LIKE AND THAT
WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD	WHAT WOULD
YOU DO WOULD	YOU DO? WHAT	YOU DO? WOULD
YOU BE		YOU BE
THE BRAVE	A BRAVE	THE BRAVE
COURAGEOUS	COURAGIOUS	COURAGEOUS
HEARTED MAN	HEARTED MAN	HEARTED MAN
LEE	LEE	[[39]] THAT LEE
WAS STANDING	WAS STANDING	WAS <
UP BEFORE	UP BEFORE	
THEM, SAYING	THEM, SAYING	
THAT IF ANY	THAT IF ANY	THAT IF ANY
5 MEN	FIVE MEN	FIVE MEN
WOULD GO WITH	WOULD GO WITH	WOULD GO WITH
HIM YOU ≤ HE≥	HIM, HE	YOU YOU
WOULD GO IN	WOULD GO IN	WOULD GO IN
THAT CORRAL	THAT CORRAL	THAT CORRAL
AND FIGHT	AND FIGHT &	AND FIGHT
THESE	HAVE THESE	THESE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS
OUT IN SAFETY	IN SAFETY	OUT IN SAFETY
OR LOSE	OR LOOSE	OR LOSE
YOUR LIFE	HISLIFE.	YOUR LIFE
PERHAPS SOME	PERHAPS SOME	PERHAPS SOME
OF YOU WOULD,	OFYOU WOULD	OF YOU [space]
NOT ALL,	-NOT ALL-	NOT ALL [space]
VERY	BUT A VERY	BUT[?] VERY
FEW OF YOU	VEW OF YOU,	FEW OF YOU
THOUGH	THOUGH	THOUGH
HAVE	HAVING	HAVING
AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY
FROM YOUR	FROM YOU	FROM YOUR
BRETHREN AND	BRETHREN AND	BRETHREN AND
COMRADES,	COMRADES	COMRADES
FROM[?]	THAT WERE	THAT WERE
THERE, WOULD	THERE, WOULD	THERE WOULD
GO IN,	GO IN	GO IN AND
WITHOUT THE	WITHOUGT THE	WITHOUT THE
APPEARANCE OR	APPEARANCE OR	APPEARANCE OR
COMPUNCTION	COMPUNCTION	COMPUNCTION
OF CONSCIENCE	OF CONSCIENCE	OF CONSCIENCE
MURDER =	AND MURDER	AND MURDER
 OR ASSIST IN	AOR ASSIST IN	OR ASSIST IN

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THE MURDERING	THE MURDER	MURDERING
	OF THOSE	OF THESE	OF THOSE
	VICTIMS, AND	VICTIMS, ^[160]	VICTIMS AND
	THEN SAY	AND THEN SAY	THEN SAY
	YOU DONE	YOU done did	YOU DONE
	IT UNDER	IT UNDER	IT UNDER
	ORDERS,	ORDERS FEELING	ORDERS
	FEARING YOUR	FEARING YOUR	FEARING YOUR
	LIVES DONE	LIVES, YOU	LIFE DONE
	IT = NOT	D one ID IT	IT NOT
	UNDER THE	UNDER THE	UNDER
	ORDERS OF	ORDERS OF	ORDERS OF
	THOSE	THESE	THOSE
	RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS	RUTHLESS
	SAVAGES, BUT	SAVAGES OR	SAVAGES BUT
	UNDER	UNDER THE	UNDER
	ORDERS OF	ORDERS OF	ORDERS OF
	YOUR OWN	YOUR FRIEND₩S	YOUR OWN
	BRETHREN, AND	AND BRETHREN,	BRETHREN
	ONLY ONE OF	ONLY ONE OF	ONLY ONE OF
	WHOM WAS	WHOM WAS	WHOM WAS
	SUPERIOR TO	SUPERIOR TO	SUPERIOR TO
	YOU IN	YOU IN	YOU IN
	COMMAND.	COMMAND.	COMMAND [<i>space</i>]
	¶ GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
	OF THE JURY IT	THE JURY, IT	THE JURY IT
	IS YOUR DUTY	IS YOUR DUTY,	IS YOUR DUTY
	SITTING AS	SITTING AS	SITTING AS
	JURORS AT THIS	JURORS AT THIS	JURORS AT THIS
	TIME TO LAY	TIME TO LAY	TIME TO LAY
	ASIDE ANY	ASIDE ANY	ASIDE ANY
	PREJUDICE	PREJUDICE THAT	PREJUDICE
	YOU MAY HAVE	YOU MAY HAVE,	YOU MAY HAVE
	= ANY FEELING	ANY FEELING	= ANY FEELING
	OF SYMPATHY	OF SIMPATHY	OF SYMPATHY
	YOU MAY HAVE	YOU HAVE,	YOU MAY HAVE
	AND ABOVE ALL	AND ABOVE ALL,	BUT ABOVE ALL
	TO LAY ASIDE	LAY ASIFDE	TO LAY ASIDE
	YOUR RELIGION IF IT	YOUR	YOUR RELICION JE IT
		L RELIGION, IF IT INTERFERES OR	RELIGION IF IT
	INTERFERES OR MAY CONFLICT	WILL CONFLICT	INTERFERES OR
	WIAT CONFLICT	WILL CONFLICI	WILL CONFLICT

		WITH THE FACTS
		THAT WILL BE
		PRESENTED TO
		YOU YOU
≤ARE≥ TO		ARE TO
DECIDE UPON	DECIDE UPON	DECIDE UPON
THE FACTS	THE FACTS AND	THE FACTS
	THE LAW AS	AS
[[36]] AND	PRESENTED AND	PRESENTED
THE LAW GIVEN	THE LAW GIVEN	AND LAW AS
YOU	YOU AS	GIVEN YOU
BY	PRESENTED BY	BY
THE COURT	THE COURT.	THE COURT,
AND IT IS	AND IT IS	AND IT IS
NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR	NECESSARY FOR
OUR DEFENSE OF	OUR DEFENSE OF	OUR DEFENSE OF
THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN
WHOSE LIFE IS	WHOSE LIFE IS	WHOSE LIFE IS
IN YOUR HANDS	IN YOUR HANDS	IN YOUR HANDS
TO PRESENT TO	TO PRESENT TO	TO PRESENT TO
YOU EVIDENCE	YOU EVIDENCE	YOU EVIDENCE
SHOWING ≤ THAT	SHOWING THAT	SHOWING THAT
THE ≥ PEOPLE HIS	THE PEOPLE, HIS	THE PEOPLE HIS
NEIGHBORS,		NEIGHBORS
FRIENDS	FRIENDS,	FRIENDS
KINDRED,	KINDRED AND	KINDRED
CHURCH MEN	CHURCH MEN	CHURCH MEN
HAVE DONE HIM	HAVE DONE HIM	HAVE DONE HIM
INJUSTICE,	INJUSTICE. THAT	INJUSTICE,
THAT HE HAS	HE HAS BEEN	THAT HE HAS
BEEN SELECTED	SELE V CTED	BEEN SELECTED
AS A GREAT	AS THE GREAT	AS A GREAT
VICTIM, AS A	VICTIM—AS THE	VICTIM, AS A
VICTIM TO BE	VICTIM TO BE	VICTIM TO BE
BURNED UPON	BURNT UPON	BURNED UPON
THE ALTAR TO		ALTAR TO
APPEASE	APPEASE	APPEASE[?]
OFFENDED	OFFENDED	OFFENDED
		JUSTICE AND
THAT THEY ARE	THAT THEY ARE	THAT THEY ARE
MAKING HIM	MAKING HIM	MAKING HIM
	. –	GREAT IN
-		ORDER THAT HE
MAY	MAY BE	MAY BE
	DECIDE UPON THE FACTS ^{[/36]/} AND THE LAW GIVEN YOU BY THE COURT AND IT IS NECESSARY FOR OUR DEFENSE OF THIS MAN WHOSE LIFE IS IN YOUR HANDS TO PRESENT TO YOU EVIDENCE SHOWING <i><</i> THAT THE <i>></i> PEOPLE HIS NEIGHBORS, FRIENDS KINDRED, CHURCH MEN HAVE DONE HIM INJUSTICE, THAT HE HAS BEEN SELECTED AS A GREAT VICTIM, AS A VICTIM TO BE BURNED UPON THE ALTAR TO APPEASE OFFENDED JUSTICE, AND THAT THEY ARE MAKING HIM GREAT, IN ORDER THAT HE	THAT MAY BE PRESENTED TO YOU YOU WERE 4ARE> TOTHAT MAY BE PRESENTED TO YOU. YOUYOU YOU WERE 4ARE> TODECIDE UPONARE TODECIDE UPONTHE FACTSTHE FACTS AND THE LAW GIVEN YOUYOUPRESENTED ANDYOUYOU ASBYPRESENTED BYTHE COURTTHE COURT.AND IT ISNECESSARY FOROUR DEFENSE OF THIS MANOUR DEFENSE OFOUR DEFENSE OF THIS MANWHOSE LIFE ISNY OUR HANDS TO PRESENT TO YOU EVIDENCENOUR HANDSTO PRESENT TO YOU EVIDENCEYOU EVIDENCESHOWING 4THAT THE PEOPLE HISSHOWING THATTHE PEOPLE HIS NEIGHBORS, FRIENDSFRIENDS, KINDRED,KINDRED, CHURCH MENFRIENDS, KINDRED,KINDRED, CHURCH MENFRIENDS, KINDRED ANDCHURCH MEN HAVE DONE HIM INJUSTICE, THATHAT HE HAS BEEN SELECTED AS A GREATFRIENDS, SUCTIM TO BE BURNED UPON THE ALTAR TO APPEASEMAKING HIM GREAT, IN ORDER THAT THEY ARE MAKING HIM GREAT, INORDER THAT HE ORDER THAT HE ORDER THAT HE ORDER THAT HE ORDER THAT HE ORDER THAT HE

RT	RS	BT	PS
	SUFFICE FOR	SUFFICIENT FOR	SUFFICIENT FOR
	THE SACRIFICE.	THE SACRIFICE.	THE SACRIFICE
	WILL SAY TO	WE WILL SHOW	WE WILL SAY TO
	YOU	YOU	YOU
	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN	GENTLEMEN
	THE OF JURY	OF THE JURY,	
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
	LEE WAS A BUT	LEE WAS A HIGH	LEE WAS BUT
	A PRIVATE MAN AT THAT	PRIVATE MAN ,	A PRIVATE MAN AT THAT
	TIME. A	AT THET	
	HUMBLE	TIME, AN HUMBLE	TIME, A HUMBLE
	CITIZEN	CITIZEN,	CITIZEN
	HOLDING NO	HOLDING NO	HOLDING NO
	OFFICE = NONE	OFFICE, NONE	OFFICE NONE
	IN THE CHURCH,	IN THE CHURCH,	IN THE CHURCH
	NONE IN THE	NONE IN THE	NONE IN THE
	MILITIA HE	MILITIA. ³¹³ HE	MILITIA HE
	WAS NOT IN	WAS NOT IN	WAS NOT IN
	POSITION, AND	POSITION TO	POSITION TO
	COMMANDING	COMMANED	COMMAND
	NO ONE OF HIS	ANY ONE OF HIS	ANY ONE OF HIS
	NEIGHBORS	NEIGHBORS,	
	THERE, GREAT	GREAT	THERE GREAT
	OR SMALL TO	OR SMALL TO	OR SMALL TO
	DO ANYTHING.	DO ANYTHING	DO[?] THIS
	I DO SAY	THERE. I DO SAY	I DO SAY
	AT THIS TIME,	AT THIS TIME,	AT THIS TIME,
	ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH	ALTHOUGH
	THAT HAS BEEN	THAT HAS BEEN	THAT HAS BEEN
	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
	GREAT POINTS	GREAT POINTS	GREAT POINTS
	IN	IN THE	IN THE
	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
	THAT EVEN YET	THAT EVEN YET	THAT EVEN YET
	THEY HAVE	THEY HAVE	= THEY HAVE
	NOT SHOWN IT	NOT SHOWN IT	NOT SHOWN IT
	AND WE IN	AND THATIN	AND THAT IN
	OUR EVIDENCE	OUR EVIDENCE,	OUR EVIDENCE
	WILL SHOW	WE WILL SHOW	WILL SHOW
	HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS

^{313.} Lee was major of the 4th Battalion in the Iron Military District. He was released as branch president of Harmony in 1856.

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	NOT, THAT[?]	NOT;	NOT, AN
	AND[?] THE	AND THE	AND THE
	THOUGHT,	THOUGHT AND	THOUGHT OR
	IDEA,	THE IDEA OR	IDEA OR
	ARGUMENT,	ARGUEMENT	ARGUMENT
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
	LEE WAS MAJOR,	LEE WAS MAJOR,	LEE WAS MAJOR
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
	LEE WAS	LEE WAS	LEE WAS
	COMMANDER,	COMMANDER	COMMANDER
	WAS AN IDEA	WAS AN IDEA	WAS AN IDEA
	THAT	THAT	THAT
	ORIGINATED IN	ORIGINATED IN	ORIGINATED IN
	THE BRAIN OF	THE BRAINS OF	THE BRAIN OF
	THAT	THAT	THAT
	PLZOK/PLSOK[?],	BULDOG,	PLSK[?]
	BLOODLESS	BLOODLESS	BLOODLESS
	MONSTER UPON	MOSZES UPON	MONSTER UPON
	WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE
	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY	TESTIMONY AND
	THEY SEEK	THEY WILL SEEK	THEY WILL SEEK
	TO CONVICT	TO CONVICT	TO CONVICT
	HIM IT WAS	HIM. IT WAS A	IT WAS <i>HE/A</i> [?]
	HE	THOUGHT AND	THEY ARGUE
	ARGUED ALL	ARGUEMENT	ALL[?] ^{[[40]]}
	ALONG	ALONG	ALONG
	SUPPOSED		
	CIVILIZED[?]		
	SUBSEQUENT TO	SUBSEQUENT TO	SUBSEQUENT TO
	THIS	THIS	THIS
	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION.	TRANSACTION
	WE WILL SHOW	WE WILL SHOW	WE WILL SHOW
	TO YOU	TO YOU THAT	TO YOU THAT
	JOHN D. LEE	J OHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE
	WENT THERE	WENT THERE	WENT THERE
	SINGLY,	SINGLY AND	SINGLY AND
	ALONE, SAVE	ALONE, SAVE	ALONE SAVE
	WITH THAT	WITH THAT	WITH THAT
	LITTLE BOY AS	LITTLE BOY AS	LITTLE BOY TO
	AN	AN	SPEAK
	INTERPRETER,	INTERPRETER,	
	ENDEAVOR	TO ENDEAVOR	
		AND TO	
	PERSUADE	PERSUADE	PERSUADE TO

RT		

INDIANS TO	THE INDIANS TO	THE INDIANS TO
ALLOW THESE	LET THESE	ALLOW THESE
ALLOW THESE	INDIANS	ALLOW THESE
EMICDANTS CO	EMIGRANTS GO,	EMICDANTS CO
EMIGRANTS GO, AND THAT HE	AND THAT HE	EMIGRANTS GO,
		THAT HE
RETURNED TO	RETURNED	RETURNED TO
HIS HOME	HOME	HIS HOME
ALONE WITH	ALONE WITH THAT BOY . ^[1621]	ALONE WITH
THAT BOY, THAT		THAT BOY
	AND WEPT TO	WEPT THAT WAS
SEE LOSS OF	SEE THE LOSS OF	LEFT OF THIS
LIFE OF THIS	LIFE OF THIS	RICH AND
LARGE RICH	LARGE RICH	LARGE ELEGANT
EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT	EMIGRANT
TRAIN; ALL	TRAIN. ALL	TRAIN NOW
THAT WAS LEFT	THAT WAS LEFT	THAT WAS LEFT
OF HUMAN LIFE,	OF HUMAN LIFE,	OF HUMAN LIFE
OF HUMAN	OR HUMAN	OR HUMAN
GARMENTS, OF	GARMENTS OF	<i>GS/GN</i> [?] OF
THEIR STOCK	THI E R STOCK	THEIR STOCK
AND PROPERTY,	AND PROPERTY	AND PROPERTY
WENT NOT WITH	WENT NOT WITH	WENT NOT WITH
LEE, WENT NOT	LLEE, WENT NOT	LEE WENT NOT
WITH THE	WITH THE	WITH THE
DEFENDANT,	DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT
BUT I BELIEVE I	BUT I BELIEVE I	BUT I BELIEVE I
AM JUSTIFIED IN	AM SAFE IN	AM
SAYING WITH	SAYING THAT	SAYING WITH
THE	THE	THE
PROSECUTION =	PROSECUTION—	PROSECUTION
THE	THE	THE
PROSECUTORS	PROSECUTORS	PROSECUTORS
OF THIS CASE =	OF THIS CASE—	OF THIS CASE
	THE	THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
OF THIS CASE	OF THIS CASE	OF THIS CASE
AND	AND THE	THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE AND	EVIDENCE AND
EVIDENCE AND	THE	
SUBSTANCE	SUBSTANCE	SUBSTANCE
OF THEIR CASE,	OF THEIR CASE,	OF THEIR CASE
AND THAT THEY	ALL THAT THEY	ALL THAT THEY
DEPEND UPON	DEPEND UPON	DEPEND UPON
ORIGINATED	ORIGINATED	ORIGINATED
UNIONATED	UNUNATED	UNIONATED

RS

WAS	AND WAS	WAS
DRAWN FROM	DRAWN FROM	DRAWN FROM
THE TAKING OF	THE TAKING OF	THE TAKING OF
THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY
AND OF	THAT BELONGED	N <i>OF/TO</i> [?]
THESE	TO THESE	THESE
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
CHILDREN. I	CHILDREN. I	CHILDREN I
MEAN THIS	MEAN THIS:	MEAN THIS
THAT AFTER	THAT AFTER	THAT AFTER
WADING	WADING	WADING
THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS	THROUGH THIS
CARNAGE,	CARNAGE,	CARNAGE
AFTER	AFTER	AFTER
PARTICIPATING	PARTICIPATING	PARTICIPATING
IN THIS	IN THIS	IN THIS
HORRORS OF	HORROR OF	HORROR OF
HORRORS, THIS	HORRORS, THIS	HORRORS THIS
STRNL[?]	STARTLING	STNL/STRNL[?]
	SCENE	
OF CRIME AND	OF CRIME AND	OF CRIME AND
BLOOD THEY	BLOOD THEY	BLOOD THEY
GATHERED UP	F GATHERED UP	GATHERED UP
LITTLE	THE LITTLE	THE LITTLE
CRYING	CROUD OF	CRYING
WEEPING BABES	WEEPING BABES	WEEPING BABES
WHOSE	WHOSE	WHOSE
MOTHERS WERE	MOTHERS WERE	MOTHERS WERE
IN THE OTHER	IN THE OTHER	IN THE OTHER
WORLD = WHOSE	WOR , LD, WHOSE	WORLD WHOSE
MOTHERS THEY	MOTHERS THEY	MOTHERS THEY
HAD	HAD	HAD
SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED	SLAUGHTERED
AND TAKEN	AND TAKEN	AND TAKEN
FROM	FROM THEIR	FROM
THE BREAST,	BREASTS . , —	THEIR BREASTS
THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE	THESE LITTLE
INNOCENTS,	INNOCENTS,	INNOCENTS
THEY	THEY	THEY
GATHERED UP	F GATHERED UP	GATHERED UP
TO TAKE	AND R TOOK	AND TOOK
WITH THEM,	WITH THEM.	WITH THEM
THEY TOOK	THEY TOOK	THEY TOOK
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR

CL OFFLID LC	CL OFFID IC	CL OFFLIDIC
CLOTHING,	CLOTHING,	CLOTHING
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING	EVERYTHING
THAT WAS	THAT WAS	THAT WAS
VALUABLE AND	VALUABLE AND	VALUABLE AND
WENT TO CEDAR	WENT TO CEDAR	WENT TO CEDAR
CITY. THERE	CITY. THERE	CITY THERE
WAS	WAS	WAS
SOMEONE OF	SOMETHING OF	SOMETHING OF
THIS CHURCH	THIS CHURCH	THIS CHURCH
OF JESUS CHRIST	OF JESUS CHRIST	OF JESUS CHRIST
OF LATTER-DAY	OF LARRER-DAY	OF LATTER-DAY
SAINTS IN	SIN SAINTS IN	SAINTS IN
THAT. THERE	THAT. THERE	THAT THERE
WAS	WAS A .	WAS A
BISHOP	BISHOP BISHOP	BISHOP
OF THAT	OF THAT	OF THAT
CHURCH THERE,	CHURCH THERE	CHURCH THERE
WHO HAD HIGH	WHO HAD HIGH	WHO HAD HIGH
COMMAND	COM K MAND	COMMAND
OVER THE	OVER THE	OVER THE
PEOPLE. HE	PEOPLE. HE	PEOPLE WHO
HAD AUTHORITY	HAD AUTHORITY	HAD AUTHORITY
AND THE PEOPLE	AND THE PEOPLE	AND THE PEOPLE
OBEYED HIM HE	OBEYED HIM. HE	OBEYED HIM HE
GATHERS UP	GATHERS UP	GATHERS UP
THAT PROPERTY,	THAT PROPERTY	THAT PROPERTY,
TAKES IT	, TAKES IT TO	AND TAKES IT
CEDAR, PUTS	CEDAR, PUTS	TO CEDAR PUTS
IT IN THE	IT IN THE	IT IN THE
TITHING OFFICE,	TITHING OFFICE	TITHING OFFICE
AS MUCH	AS MUCH OF IT	AS MUCH
AS THAT WAS	AS WAS	AS WAS
CAPABLE OF	CAPABLE OF IT	CAPABLE OF
BEING PUT	BEING PUT	BEING PUT
THERE =	THERE,	THERE AND
BRANDS < AND	AND	
HE BRANDS	HE BRANDS	
THE ≥ CATTLE	THE CATTLE	THE CATTLE HE
WITH	WITH	BRANDS WITH
THE BRAND OF	THE BRAND OF	THE BRAND OF
THE CHURCH	THE CHURCH.	THE CHURCH
WAS JOHN D.	WAS JOHN D.	WAS JOHN D.
LEE TO BLAME	LEE TO BLAME	LEE TO BLAME

-	-
\mathbf{v}	

	[
FOR THAT IF AS	FO T R THAT? IF	FOR THAT IF IT
THE	AS THE	AS THE
PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
STATED TO	STATED, TO	STATED TO
SHOW; <from< td=""><td>SHOW FROM</td><td>SHOW FROM</td></from<>	SHOW FROM	SHOW FROM
THE STATEMENT	THE STATEMENT	THE STATEMENT
OF> BROTHER	OF BROTHER	OF BROTHER
CAREY IN HIS	CAREY IN HIS	CAREY
OPENING, THAT	OPENING, THAT	THAT
THIS WAS A	THIS WAS A	THIS WAS A
GRAND	GRAND	GRAND
MASSACRE FOR	MASSACRE FOR	MASSACRE FOR
PROPERTY DOES	PROPERTY, DOES	PROPERTY DOES
THAT SHOW	THAT SHOW	THAT SHOW
JOHN D.	JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
LEE [[37]]314 TOOK	LEE TOOK	LEE TOOK
PART FOR ←THE>	PART FOR THE	PART FOR
PROPERTY; THAT	PROPERTY, THAT	PROPERTY; THAT
HEWAS	HE WAS A	HE WAS A
PIRATE UPON	PIRATE UPON	PIRATE UPON
THE PLAINS OF	THE PLAINS OF	THE PLAINS OF
THE WEST, ON	THE WEST AND	THE WEST AND
THE	UPON THE	THE MOUNTAIN
MOUNTAINS OF	MOUNTAIN OF	MEADOWS OF
AMERICA	AMERICA.	AMERICA [space]
THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
ONE OF	OJEONE OF	ONE OF
THOSE	THOSE	THOSE
OVERLAND	OVERLAND	OVERLAND
ROBBERS,	ROBBERS,	ROBBERS,
WILLING TO DYE	WILLING TO DIE	WILLING TO DYE
HIS HANDS TO	HIS HANDS TO	HIS HANDS TO
ANY EXTENT IN	ANY EXTENT IN	ANY EXTENT IN
THE BLOOD	THE BLOOD	THE BLOOD
OF HIS <i>HUMAN</i> [?]	OF HIS	OF HIS <i>HUMAN</i> [?]
MAN	FELLOW MAN	MEN
FOR THE SAKE	FOR THE SAKE	FOR THE SAKE
OF PROPERTY,	OF PROPERTY-?	OF PROPERTY
FOR	FOR TH THIS	
	SAME LEE THAT	THAT
THIS SAME LEE	THIS SAME LEE	THIS SAME LEE
WHO EVEN TO	WHO HAS BEEN	WHO EVEN TO
	WILL HAS DEEN	

^{314. &}quot;<u>YAHGUTS</u>" is written in longhand at the top of the page.

THIS DAY AS I WILLTO THIS DAY , AS WE SHALLTHIS DAY AS WE WILL [[41] SHOW YOU,SHOW YOUSHOW YOU, THAT HE THATGOES BY THEHE GOES BY THEGOES DY THEWE DE OF]] [E
SHOW YOUSHOW YOU, THAT HE THATSHOW YOU THAT HE THATGOES BY THEHE GOES BY THEGOES BY TH	Έ
GOES BY THETHAT HE THATGOES BY THEHE GOES BY THE	
GOES BY THE HE GOES BY THE GOES BY TH	
NAME OF NAME OF NAME OF	>315
YAHGUTS. "YAHGUTS,—" YAHGUTS	> ³¹⁵
WHICH (162) WHICH (YAHGUTS)	
MEANS CRY MEANS "CRY-	
BABY; BABY";	
AND IT WAS	
THEN AND THEN AND THEN AND	
THERE GIVEN THERE GIVEN TO THERE GIVE	N
HIM BY THE HIM BY THE HIM BY THE	,
INDIANS INDIANS, INDIANS	
BECAUSE HE BECAUSE HE BECAUSE	
WOULD NOT WOULD NOT WOULD NOT	Γ
TAKE PART INTAKE PART INTAKE PART IN	IN
THIS THOSETHIS. THESETHIS THESE	
SAME INDIANS SAME INDIANS SAME INDIA	NS
THAT WHILE STILL WHILE	
CALLING HIM A CALL HIM A CALLING HI	M A
SQUAW AND "SQUAW" AND SQUAW WEA	
CRY BABY, "CRY-BABY", HEARTED A	ND
RAN AWAY, "RUN-AWAY". [space]	
BUT THEY	
WOULD SPEAK WOULD SPEAK	
TO THAT NOBLE OF THAT NOBLE NOBLE A/AN	D[?]
BISHOP AS BISHOP AS BISHOP AS	
HAVING HAVING A HAVING A	
BIG HEART NOABLE HEART BIG HEART	
AND SO AND WAS AND SO	T
BRAVE; THAT BRAVE; THAT BRAVE THAT BISHOP THAT BISHOP THAT BISHOP THAT	
	.1
WOULDWOULDWOULDCONVICT THISCONVICT THISCONVICT HI	S
DEFENDANT AT DEFENDANT AT DEFENDANT	
YOUR HANDS YOUR HANDS. YOUR HAND	
THAT BEFORE THAT BEFORE THAT BEFOR	
YOU STAND, THE YOU STAND THE YOU STAND	
TWO MEN UPON TWO MEN UPON TWO MEN U	
WHOM, YOU WHOM YOU WHOM YOU	

315. In Rogerson's longhand.

CAN'T HELP	CANNOT HE O LP	CANNOT HELP
BUT PASS,	BUT PASS;	BUT PASS
ONE OF	ONE OF	ATTEST ONE OF
THEM	THEM	THEM
PARTICIPATES	PARTICIPATED	PARTICIPATED
IN IT WITH A	IN IT WITH A	IN IT WITH A
BRAVE HEART =	BRAVE HEART	BRAVE HEART
THE OTHER	AND THE OTHER	THE OTHER
RUNNING AWAY	RAN AWAY	RUNNING AWAY
WITH TEARS IN	WITH TEARS IN	WITH TEARS IN
HIS EYES	HIS EYES,	HIS HEART
WEEPING		WEEPING
OFFERING TO	OFFERING TO	OFFERING TO
RISK HIS OWN	WRISK HIS OWN	RISK HIS OWN
LIFE IF ANY ONE	LIFE IF ANYONE	LIFE IF ANYONE
WOULD STAND	WOULD STAND	WOULD STAND
BY HIM, ONE	BY HIM , ; ONE	BY HIM ONE
YOU ARE ASKED	YOU ARE ASKED	YOU ARE ASKED
TO CONVICT OF	TO CONVICT OF	TO CONVICT
MURDER THAT	MURDER THAT	MURDER AND
HE MAY BE	HE MAY BE	BE
HUNG AND THE	HUNG AND THE	HUNG AND
OTHER TO LOOK	OTHER TO LOOK	OTHER
UPON A	UPON AS AN	А
PENITENT	ABANDONED	PENITENT
MAN WHO	MAN WHO	MAN WHO
ERRED BUT[?]	ERRED BUT	ERRED BUT
THOUGHTLESSL	THOU T GHTLESS	THOUGHTLESSL
Y. [space] WELL	LY. WELL,	Y
THIS PROPERTY	THIS PROPERTY,	THIS PROPERTY
IF IT WAS A	IF IT WAS THE A	IF IT WAS A
GOBBLE FOR	GOBBLE FOR	GOBBLE FOR
PROPERTY, IT	PROPERTY, IT	PROPERTY, IT
SHOWS YOU	SHOWS YOU	SHOWS YOU
WHERE THAT	WHERE THAT	WHO
GOBBLE CAME	GOBBLE CAME	GOBBLE CAME
FROM WHO	FROM? WHO	FROM
WAS	W as ere the	
ORIGINATORS	ORIGINATORS?	
WHO WERE	WHO W AS ERE	
GUILTY	THE GUILTY	
ONES	ONES? THE	
WAS	PROPERTY WAS	WAS
TAKEN TO THE	TAKEN TO THE	TAKEN TO THE

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	TITHING OFFICE	TITHING OFFICE	TITHING OFFICE
	WE DO NOT	Q WE DO NOT	WE DO NOT
	INTEND	INTEND TO	INTEND TO
	COMMENT UPON	COMMENT UPON	COMMENT UPON
	THE	THEIR	THEIR
	EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE,	EVIDENCE FOR
	THAT WILL BE	THAT WILL HELP	THAT WILL BE
	OURS ALSO, AND	OU RS ALSO; YET	OURS ALSO
	THERE WILL BE	THERE IS SOME	
	NO DISPUTE	DISPUTE	
	UPON THAT	UPON THAT	
	POINT	POINT. THE	AND THE
	STEERS WERE	S R TEERS WERE	STEERS WERE
	BRANDED WITH	BRANDED WITH	BRANDED WITH
	THE BRAND OF	THE BRAND OF	THE BRAND OF
	THE CHURCH.	THE CHURCH.	THE CHURCH
	LIKE IN THAT	LIKE IN THAT	LIKE IN THAT
	CASE ← THAT >	CASE THAT	CASE THAT
	MY FRIEND	MY FRIEND	MY FRIEND
	STATED, OF THE	STATED OF THE	STATED OF THE
	CAPTURED	ACAPTUREOF	CAPTURE OF THE
	CITY OF <u>AI</u> ,	THE CITY OF I AI,	CITY OF AI,
	THERE ALSO	THERE ALSO	THERE ALSO THE
	FAT CATTLE	FAT CATTLE	FAT CATTLE
	WERE TAKEN	WERE TAKEN	WERE TAKEN
	AND HELD BY	AND HELD BY	AND HELD BY
	THE PRIESTS,	THE PRIESTS,	THE PRIESTS
	BUT THEN THEY	BUT THEN THEY	BUT THEN THEY
	SPARED NO	SPARED NO	SPARED NO
	CHILDREN;	CHILDREN; AND	CHILDREN;
	HERE THEY DID	HERE THEY DID.	HERE THEY DID
	ALL WAS	ALL WAS	ALL WAS
	CARRIED	CARRIED TO	CARRIED TO
	CEDAR CITY	CEDAR CITY;	CEDAR CITY
	NONE TO	NONE TO	NONE TO
	HARMONY. SO	HARMONY, SO	HARMONY SO
	IT RESTED	IT RESTED.	IT RESTED
	WHAT	WHAT	WHAT
	FOLLOWED.	FOLLOWED?	FOLLOWED
	HERE AGAIN THE	HERE AGAIN THE	HERE AGAIN THE
	EVIDENCE WILL	EVIDENCE WILL	EVIDENCE WILL
	BE ALIKE ON	BE AL Q IKE ON	BE ALIKE ON
	BOTH SIDES. THE	BOTH SIDES. THE	BOTH SIDES THE
	DEED WAS	DEED WAS	DEED WAS

DI	
~ 1	

DONE MEN	DONE NA (EN	DONE MEN
DONE. MEN	DONE. W MEN	DONE MEN
WERE	WERE	WERE
MURDERED,	MURDERED,	MURDERED;
WOMEN	WOMEN	THEIR WOMEN
WERE	WERE	WERE
MURDERED,	MURDERED,	MURDERED,
THERE WAS	THERE WQAS	THERE WAS
NO ONE LEFT	NOT ONE LEFT	NOT ONE LEFT
TELL THE	TO TELL THE	TO TELL THE
TALE	TALE. THE	TALE
INDIANS DONE	INDIANS D one ID	INDIANS DONE
IT ALL SUCH	IT ALL. SUCH	IT ALL SUCH
WAS TO BE SAID	WAS	WAS TO BE
←SAID TO BE	SAID T O BE	SAID
THE → THE CASE.	THE CASE;	THE CASE
SO IT WAS	SO IT WAS TO BE	SO IT WAS TO BE
PUBLICLY GIVEN	GIVEN	GIVEN
OUT TO THE	OUT TO THE	OUT TO THE
WORLD, THAT	WORLD THAT	WORLD THAT
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	INDIANS
DONE IT; IT	D one d IT . IT	DONE THIS; IT
WAS INDIAN	WAS AN INDIAN	WAS AN INDIAN
MASSACRE	MASSACRE, AND	MASSACRE;
THAT NONE BUT	THAT NONE BUT	THAT NONE BUT
INDIANS TOOK	INDIANS TOOK	INDIANS TOOK
PART IN IT; AND	PART IN IT. THAT	PART IN
SO[?] WAS THE	IS THE WAY IT	IT AND AS
IMMEDIATELY[?]	WAS TO GO OUT	MALICE[?]
WORLD WAS TO	ТО	CAUSED
BE POISONED		REMARKS[?]
V/F[?]	THE	KS/KSH[?] THE
THEORY/THEY	WHOLE WORLD.	WHOLE WORLD
ARE THE/—[?]		AND THIS BY[?]
WHOLE[?]		THE WHOLE
THIS	THIS	[space] THIS
STORY WAS TO	STORY WAS TO	STORY WAS TO
BE GIVEN OUT	BE GIVEN OUT	BE GIVEN OUT
AS THE FATE OF	AS THE FATE OF	AS THE FATE OF
THIS	THIS THIS	THIS
LARGE TRAIN OF	LARGE TRAIN OF	LARGE TRAIN OF
EMIGRANTS, <it< td=""><td>EMIGRANTS. IT</td><td>EMIGRANTS IT</td></it<>	EMIGRANTS. IT	EMIGRANTS IT
WAS	WAS	WAS
PLAUSIBLE>	PLAUSABLE AND	PLAUSIBLE
NO	THERE WAS NO	THERE WAS NO
NU	THERE WAS NU	THEKE WAS NU

ONE TO	ONE TO	ONE TO
CONTRADICT IT;	CONTRADICT IT,	CONTRADICT IT
BUT YET THERE	BUT YET THERE	AND YET THERE
IS SUCH A	IS SU N CH A	IS SUCH A
THING	THING ^[163]	THING
INHERENT IN	<inherant> IN</inherant>	INHERENT IN
HUMAN	HUMAN	THE HUMAN
NATURE AS	NATURE.AS	NATURE AS
CONSCIENCE	CONSCIENCE.	CONSCIENCE
THEY FEARED.	THEY FEARED.	THEY FEARED
WHO FEARED	WHO FEARED? IT	WHO FEARED
WHO WAS THE	W S AS THE	WHO WAS THE
MEN = WHO	MEN WHO	MEN THAT
WERE	WERE	WERE
MANAGING THIS,	MANAGING THIS	MANAGING THIS
CARRYING	AND CARRYING	AND CARRYING
IT FORWARD;	IT FORWARD,	IT ^{[[42]]} FORWARD
FIXING IT UP,	WHO FIXED AND	WHO
PLANNED AND	PLANNED AND	PLANNED AND
	CARRIED IT OUT,	
	PLANNED AND	
PLOTTED AND	PLOTTED AND	PLOTTED AND
NOW RUN[?]	ORDERED IT.	CARRIED IT OUT
AGAIN SO FAR	SO AS FAR	SO FAR AS
THE EVIDENCE	THE EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
IS GIVEN YOU	AS GIVEN YOU,	IS GIVEN YOU
WE SHALL	WE SHALL	AND WE SHALL
CARRY IT	CARRY IT	CARRY IT
FORWARD IN	FORWARD IN	FURTHER THAT
THE SAME	THE SAME	THERE
STRAIN, THAT	S R TRAIN THAT	
THERE	THERE THERY	
	WORD OF A	
WERE TWO	WERE TWO	WERE TWO
MEN, WHOSE	MAN, SAY THE	MEN TWO/WHO[?]
NAMES ISAAC	NAMES OF ISAAC	ISAAC
HAIGHT	C. HAIGHT, AND	HAIGHT AND
J M HIGBEE	JOHN M. HIGBEE	J HIGBEE
WERE ACTIVE IN	WERE ACTIVE IN	WERE ACTIVE IN
PERPETUATING	PERPETRATING	PERPETRATING
THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT
MURDER;	MURDER.	MURDER THAT
THIS MAN	THIS MAN	THIS MAN
≺ISAAC≻ HAIGHT	ISAAC C. HAIGHT	ISAAC C HAIGHT

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	WAS THE	WAS THE ONL	WAS THE
	ONE MAN AND	ONE MAN AND	ONE MAN AND
	THE ONLY MAN	THE ONLY MAN	THE ONLY MAN
	WHOM	WHOM THE	WHOM THE
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTING	PROSECUTION
	WITNESS WAS	WITNESS WAS	WITNESS WAS
	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO
	OBEY ^{[[38]]} THE	OBEY; THE	OBEY THE
	ONLY ONE MAN	ONLY ONE MAN	ONLY ONE MAN
	IN ALL THIS	IN ALL THIS	IN ALL THIS
	COUNTRY IN	COUNTRY IN	COUNTRY IN
	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY
	ABOVE OTHERS	ABOVE HIM,	ABOVE HIM
	<haight< td=""><td>HAIGHT</td><td>HAIGHT</td></haight<>	HAIGHT	HAIGHT
	HAVING	HAVING	HAVING
	AUTHORITY =	AUTHORITY—	AUTHORITY
	HAIGHT HAVING	HAIGHT HAVING	HAIGHT HAVING
	AUTHORITY>	AUTHORITY—	AUTHORITY
	THAT IS	THAT IS THE	THAT IS
	HE HAD	HEAD	HE HAD
	AUTHORITY IN	AUTHORITY IN	AUTHORITY IN
	THIS CHURCH,	THIS CHURCH.	THIS CHURCH
	HE WAS THE	HE WAS THE	HE WAS
	PRESIDENT OF	PRESIDENT OF	PRESIDENT OF
	THAT STAKE OF	THAT STAKE OF	THAT STAKE OF
	ZION. HE WAS	ZION . HE WAS	ZION
	GIVEN IN	GIVEN IN	
	CHARGE OF	CHARGE OF	
	THAT STAKE,	THE STAKE;	
	HAD FULL	HAD FULL	HE HAD FULL
	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY
	OVER THEM IN	OVER THEM IN	OVER THEM IN
	ALL TEMPORAL	ALL TEMPORAL	ALL TEMPORAL
	MATTERS, HERE	MATTERS. HERE	MATTERS HERE
	WAS A	WAS WQS A	WAS A
	GREAT	GREAT	GREAT
	TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL	TEMPORAL
	≤MATTER≥ TO	MATTER TO	MATTER TO
	LOOK AT AS THE	LOOK AT. AS	LOOK AT <
	EVIDENCE HAS	THE EVIDENCE	
	BEEN	HAS BEEN	
	GIVEN AND	GIVEN, AND IT	
	WILL STILL BE	WILL STILL BE	
	GIVEN,	GIVEN AND	

		SHOW THAT	THAT
TH	IS GREAT	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT
FIE	RCE		
WA	RRIOR	WARIOR	WARRIOR
TU	RNED	TURNED	TURNED
MC	NSTER,	MONSTER,	MONSTER
WH	IATEVER	WHATEVER	WHATEVER
NA	ME YOU MAY	NAME YOU MAY	NAME YOU MAY
GIV	/E HIM;	GIVE HIM . ;—THE	GIVE HIM THE
	N IN	MAN IN	MAN IN
СО	MMAND OVER	COMMAND OVER	COMMAND OVER
	L THE LIVES,	ALL THE I LIVES,	ALL THE LIVES
	ERTIES,	LIBERTIES AND	LIBERTIES
	ERYTHING	EVERTYTHING	EVERYTHING
	NCERNING	CONCERNING	CONCERNING
	OPLE	THE PEOPLE.	THE PEOPLE
TH	ERE. ISAAC C	ISAAC C.	THERE ISAAC C
НА	IGHT SENDS	HAIGHT SENDS	HAIGHT SENDS
ТО	SALT LAKE	TO SALT LAKE	TO SALT LAKE
ТО		ТО	CITY TO
BR	IGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YO	UNG,	YOUNG AND	YOUNG TO
MA	KING	MAKING A	MAKE A
RE	PORT OF THIS.	REPORT OF THIS.	REPORT OF THIS
WH	IY IS IT? WAS	WHY IS IT ? WAS	WHY IS IT ? WAS
ITI	BECAUSE <i>LEE</i>	IT BECAUSE LEE	IT BECAUSE LEE
	?] HAD DONE	HAD DONE	HAD DONE
TH	IS HAIGHT OR	THIS, HAIGHT OR	THIS, HAIGHT OR
HIC	GBEE? NO;	HIGBEE? A. NO.	HIGBEE? NO;
IT	WAS BECAUSE	IT WAS BECAUSE	IT WAS BECAUSE
UP	ON	UPON THE	THERE UPON
MC	UNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
ME	ADOWS LIE	MEADOWS LIE	MEADOWS LAY
DE	CAYING	THE DECAYING	THE DECAYING
CA	RCASSES OF	CARCASSES OF	CARCASSES OF
NE	ARLY	NEARLY	NEARLY A
120		I20	HUNDRED AND
HU	MAN	HUMAN	20 HUMAN
BE	NGS THAT	BEINGS THAT	BEINGS THAT
НА	D RECENTLY	HAD RECENTLY	HAD RECENTLY
BE	EN	BEEN	BEEN
MU	RDERED,	MURDERED—	MURDERED
SLA	AUGHTERED;	SLAUGHTERED,	SLAUGHTERED
AN	D THEIR	AND THEIR	AND THEIR

RS

BT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	PROPERTY AND	PROPERTY AND	PROPERTY AND
	EFFECTS LAY IN	EFFECTS LAY IN	EFFECTS LAY IN
	THE TITHING	THE TITHING	THE TITHING
	OFFICE,	OFFICE AT	OFFICE AND
		CEDAR CITY,	
	THEIR	AND THEIR	THEIR
	CATTLE	CATTLE	CATTLE
	RUNNING	RUNNINGON THE	RUNNING
	WITH	RANGE WITH	WITH
	THE CHURCH	THE CHU RCH	THE CHURCH
	BRAND	BRAND ON.	BRAND [space]
	WHAT SHOULD	WHAT SHOULD	WHAT SHOULD
	BE	HAVE BEEN	BE
	DONE THE	DONE? THE	DONE THE
	WORLD CAN	WORLD CAN	WORLD CAN
	NEVER ALL	NEVER ALL	NEVER
	BELIEVE	BELIEVE, AS IT	BELIEVE
	HISTORY/WAS	WAS SAID, THAT	
	SAID[?] THIS WAS	THIS WAS	THIS WAS
	DONE BY	DONE BY THE	DONE BY
	INDIANS THEY	INDIANS. THEY	INDIANS THEY
	WAS NOT	WERE NOT	WAS NOT
	PLANNING IT	PLANNING IT	PLANNING IT
	RIGHT;	RIGHT.	—[?] BESIDES
	ALTHOUGH HIS	ALTHOUGH HIS	ALTHOUGH HIS
	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY
	MAY HAVE BEEN	MAY HAVE BEEN	MIGHT BE
	SUPREME OVER	SUPREME OVER	SUPREME
	THAT	THAT	
	SETTLEMENT,	SETTLEMENT,	
	THERE WAS AN	THERE WAS AN	THERE WAS AN
	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY
	ABOVE HIM,	ABOVE HIM.	ABOVE HIM,
	THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
	THEN MAKING	THEN MAKING	THEN MAKING
	THIS STORY UP	UP THIS STORY	STORY UP
	TO CONVINCE	TO CONVINCE	TO CONVINCE
	WORLD	THE WORLD	THE WORLD
		THAT THE	THAT
	INDIANS DONE IT	INDIAN D S HAD DONE IT. THE	INDIANS DONE IT THE
	DONE IT EVIDENCE HAS	EVIDENCE HAS	EVIDENCE HAS
	ALREADY BEEN	ALREADY BEEN	ALREADY BEEN
	SHOWN TO YOU	SHOWN TO YOU	SHOWN

RT		

T			
	WILL BE	AND WILL BE	WILL BE
	STILL FURTHER	STILL FURTHER	STILL FURTHER
	EXEMPLIFIED,	EXEMPLEIFIED	EXEMPLIFIED,
	←THAT→ OTHER	THAT OTHER	THAT OTHER
	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES
	WERE	^[164] WERE	WERE
	COMING TO	COMING UPON	COMING ON
	THE GROUND	THE GROUND.	THE GROUND
	WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY	WHAT THEY
	SAID IS VERY	SAID IS VERY	SAID IS VERY
	MATERIAL,	MATERIAL . AND	MATERIAL
	IT WILL BE[?]	IT WILL BE	
	AND SHOWN TO	SHOWN TO	
	YOU AND AS IT	YOU AS IT	
	HAS ALREADY	HAS ALREADY	
	BEEN DONE,	BEEN DONE	
	WHEN THAT	WHEN THAT	THAT THAT
	SUPERIOR	SUPERIOR	SUPERIOR
	AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY
		WENT OUT	
	←WHEN IT>	WHEN IT	WHEN IT
	APPEARED	APPEARED	APPEARED
	CONDEMN	CONDEMNED	CONDEMNED
	THE ACT THERE	THE ACT. THERE	THE ACT THERE
	WAS TROUBLE	WAS TROUBLE	WAS TROUBLE
	ON HAND =	ON HAND—	ON HAND =
	THERE WAS	THERE WAS	THERE WAS
	TROUBLE	TROUBLE	TROUBLE
	COMING	COMING	COMING
	FORWARD,	FORWARD—	FORWARD
	DIFFICULTY.	DIFFICULTY.	DIFFICULTY
	<i>≤</i> HERE≥ WHERE	HERE WERE	HERE WHERE
	THE MURDERS	MURDERS ERS	MURDERS
	THAT HAD BEEN	THAT HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN
	COMMITTED	COMMITTED.	COMMITTED
	CONSIDERED		
	THEIR LIVES	THEIR LIVES	THEIR LIVES
	WERE THEN IN	WERE THEN IN	WERE THEN IN
	JEOPARDY	JEOPARDY. HERE	DANGER
	THEY MUST	THEY MUST	THEY MUST
	LOOK OUT FOR	LOOK OUT FOR	LOOK OUT FOR
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
	SAFETY.	SAFETY.	SAFETY [space]
	GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT
	CONSIDERED THEIR LIVES WERE THEN IN JEOPARDY THEY MUST LOOK OUT FOR THEIR OWN SAFETY.	THEIR LIVES WERE THEN IN JEOPARDY. HERE THEY MUST LOOK OUT FOR THEIR OWN SAFETY.	THEIR LIVES WERE THEN IN DANGER THEY MUST LOOK OUT FOR THEIR OWN SAFETY [space]

RT	RS	BT	PS
	AUTHORITIES =	AUTHORIT¥IES	AUTHORITIES =
	PROMINENT	PREEMINENT	PREEMINENT
	AUTHORITIES	Q AUTHORITIES	AUTHORITIES =
	ABOVE	BEFO re re	BEFORE
	THEM	THEM, THAT	THEM THAT
	LIVED TO THE	LIVED TO THE	LIVED TO THE
	NORTH HAD	NORTH HAD	NORTH HAD
	TO BE	TOBE	TO BE
	CONSULTED	CONSULTED.	CONSULTED
	THESE THINGS	THIS THING	THIS THING [[43]]
	HAD TO BE	HAD TO BE	HAD TO BE
	SHOWN TO	SHOWN TO	CONCEALED[?]
	THEM EACH	TH I EM. EACH	EACH
	PARTY THEN	PARTY THEN	PARTY
	GOES	COMES	COMES
	FORWARD TO	FORWARD TO	FORWARD TO
	TELL THEIR	TELL THEIR	TELL THEIR
	OWN STORY	OWN STOREY.	OWN STORY
	THAT IS ALL	THAT IS ALL	THAT IS ALL
	THERE IS AND	THERE IS	THERE IS AND
	IN LAYING	IN LAYING	THAT IN LAYING
	THIS MATTER	THIS MATTER—	THIS MATTER
		LAYING TH E IS	
	BEFORE	THING BEFORE	BEFORE
	≤THE≥ HIGHER	THE HIGHER	THE HIGH
	AUTHORITIES AT	AUTHORITIES IN	AUTHORITIES AT
	SALT LAKE	ASALT LAKE	SALT LAKE
	CITY IT IS	CITY. IT WAS	CITY IT IS
	SHOWN TO YOU	SHOWN TO YOU	SHOWN TO YOU
	WHEN BROTHER	WHEN BROTHER	WHEN BROTHER
	HAIGHT TELLS	HAIGHT TELLS	HAIGHT TELLS
	BROTHER LEE,	BROTHER LEE	BROTHER LEE,
	TO TAKE AS	TO "TAKE AS	TO TAKE AS
	MUCH A	LARGE A MUCH	MUCH
		OF THE	OF THE
	RESPONSIBILITY	RE P SPONSIBILIT	RESPONSIBILITY
	UPON MY	Y UPON	UPON
	≤YOURSELF≥ AS	YOURSELF AS	YOURSELF AS
	YOU CAN, IT	YOU CAN," IT	YOU CAN IT
	WAS <a< b="">≻</a<>	WAS A	WAS A
	MISSION THERE	MISSION THERE	MISSION THERE
	TO EXCULPATE	TO EXCULPATE	TO EXCULPATE
	THEMSELVES	THEMSEL C VES	THEMSELVES
	BEFORE THAT	BEFORE THAT	BEFORE THAT

RT	RS	BT	PS
	AUTHORITY TO	AUTHORITY; TO	AUTHORITY TO
	SO ARRANGE IT	ASO ARRANGE IT	SO ARRANGE IT
	THERE AS	THERE AS	THERE SO THAT
	THEY WOULD	THEY SHOULD	THEY SHOULD
	NOT	NOT	NOT
	BE THEN	THEMSELVES BE	THEMSELVES BE
	PUNISHED FOR	PUNISHED FOR	PUNISHED FOR
	THIS CRIME	THIS CRIME , :	THAT CRIME
	SHEILD	SHIELD	SHIELD
	THEMSELVES BY	THEMSELVES BY	THEMSELVES BY
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
	STORIES BY THE	STORIES, BY THE	STORIES [space]
	WORDS OF	WORDS OF	
	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	
	MOUTHS. THE	MOUTHS. THE	THE
	ACT WAS THEN	ACT WAS THEN	ACT WAS THEN
	CONDEMNED;	CONDEMNED,	CONDEMNED,
	PUT IT IN ANY	PUT IT IN ANY	PUT IT IN ANY
	LANGUAGE YOU	LANGUAGE YOU	LANGUAGE YOU
	PLEASE,	MIGHT	PLEASE
	MILD	BELIEVE MILD	MILD
	OR COARSE;	OR COURSE;	OR COARSE
	CERTAIN IT IS	CERTAIN IT IS	CERTAIN IT IS
	THAT AT THAT	AT THAT	THAT AT THAT
	TIME BY THE	TIME BY THE	TIME BY THE
	HIGH CHURCH	HIGH V CHURCH	HIGH CHURCH
	AUTHORITIES THEY THE ACT	AUTHORITIES THA T THE ACT	AUTHORITIES THE ACT
	WAS	WAS	WAS
	CONDEMNED;	CONDEMNED.	CONDEMNED;
	THEN OF	THEN OF	THEN OF
	COURSE THE	COURSE THE	COURSE
	TROOPS THERE	TROOPS THERE,	COURSE
	THAT	THE THE	THE
	PARTICIPATORS	PARTICIPATORS	PARTICIPATORS
	IN THIS ACT,	IN THIS ACT	IN THIS ACT
	COMMENCED TO	COMMENCED TO	COMMENCED TO
	LOOK OUT FOR	LOOK OUT FOR	LOOK OUT FOR
	THEMSELVES,	THEMSELVES—	THEMSELVES
	SHIELD	SH EA IELD	SHIELD
	THEMSELVES =	THEMSEL C VES,	THEMSELVES
	DEFEND	DEFEND	DEFEND
	THEMSELVES,	THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES
	TO WARD IT	AND TO WARD IT	TO WARD IT

OFF THEIR	OFF THEIR	OFF FROM THEIR
OWN	OWN	OWN
SHOULDERS,	SHOULDERS	SHOULDERS,
THROW IT	AND THROW IT	AND THROW IT
UPON	ONTO	ON
SOMEBODY'S	SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY'S
ELSE'S.	ELSE.	[space] ELSE
THEN IT WAS	THEN IT WAS	THEN
THEY	THEY THAT	THEY
COMMENCED	COMMENCED	COMMENCED
SYSTEM OF	THE SYSTEM OF	THIS SYSTEM OF
CRIMINATION	CRIMINATION	CRIMINATION
AND	AND RE-	AND RE-
RECRIMINATIO	ON CORIMINAT ION,	CRIMINATION
<i>[[39]]</i> SO AS TO	SO AS TO	WASH
THROW IT FRO	M THROW IT FROM	
THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN	THEIR OWN
SHOULDERS AN	ND SHOULDERS AND	SKINS TO
CLEAR	CLEAR	CLEAR SKINS
EVERYBODY O	F EVERY BODY OF	—[?] OF
IT, YET	IT; YET	IT [space] YET
SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY	SOMEBODY
MUST BEAR TH	IE MUST BEAR THE	MUST BEAR THE
FAULT;	FOLLEYZ?	<[space]
THEN	BURDEN. THEN	THEN
WAS	WAS	WAS
ORIGINATED	ORIGINATED	ORIGINATED
THIS STORY	THIS STOREY	THIS STORY
WHICH HAS	WHI XC H HAS	THAT HAS
BEEN DETAILE	D BEEN DETAILED	BEEN DETAILED
TO YOU IT	TO YOU. IT	TO YOU THAT IT
WAS ALL DONE	E WAS ALL DONE	WAS ALL DONE
BY JOHN D. LEF	E BY JOHN D. LEE	BY JOHN D. LEE
AND HIS	AND HIS	AND HIS
INDIANS,	INDIANS.	INDIANS AND
AND THAT	AND THAT	THIS AND THAT
STORY HAS	STOREY HAS	STORY HAS
BEEN RELATED	D BEEN RELATED	BEEN RELATED
TO YOU WITH	TO YOU WITH	TO YOU WITH
ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL THE
SMOOTHNESS	SMOOTHNESS	SMOOTHNESS
OF A	OF A	OF A
SCHOOLBOY	SCHOOLBOY	SCHOOLBOY
ODE A VINIC HIG	ODE A VINICIUS	ODE A VINICIUS

RS

BT

PS

1522

SPEAKING HIS

SPEAKING HIS

SPEAKING HIS

PIECE YOU	P EA IECE. YOU	PIECE YOU
HAVE	HAVE ALL	HAVE
HEARD IT JUST	HEARD IT JUST	HEARD IT JUST
AS YOU WOULD	AS YOU WOULD	AS YOU WOULD
HAVE HEARD IT	HAVE HEARD IT	HAVE HEARD IT
17 YEARS AGO	I7 YEARS AGO—	17 YEARS AGO
HEARD IT	HEARD IT	HEARD IT
WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE	WITHOUT THE
LEAST	LEAST	LEAST
VARIATION;	VARIATION—	VARIATION;
HEARD IT JUST	HEARD IT JUST	HEARD IT JUST
AS THE POET	AS THE POET	AS THE POET
UNDERSTOOD	UNDERSTOOD [165]	UNDERSTOOD
HUMAN NATURE	HUMANNATURE,	HUMAN NATURE
WHEN HE SAID	WHEN HE SAID	WHEN HE SAID
"THAT THEY	THAT "THEY	"THAT THEY
WHO CREATE	WHO CARRY	WHO CREATE
CRIME ARE	CRIME OR	CRIME ARE
THEY WHO	THEY WHO	THEY [space]
THINK AND		RNSSTD[?]
FEAR THEIR	FEAR THEIR	RS/SCH[?] [space]
OWN HEARTS	OWN HEARTS	AND <i>ML</i> [?] [space]
WEPT TO	,,,	NOT/IN IT[?]
UNARRESTED[?]		[space] "
SCENE MEMORY		
IN JUDGMENT		
PROMISES AND	AND	
THAT IS LIKE	THAT IS LIKE	
THIS" ETC.;	THIS ETC.——	
AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
DETAILED	DETAILED	DETAILED
ACCOUNT	ACCOUNT	ACCOUNT
THAT	QUESTION THAT	THAT
HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
PRESENTED TO	PRESENTED TO	PRESENTED TO
YOU UPON	YOU UPON	YOU UPON
WHICH	WHICH A	WHICH A
VERDICT AT	VERDICT AT	VERDICT AT
YOUR HANDS	YOUR HANDS	YOUR HANDS
WILL BE ASKED	WILL BE ASKED	WILL BE ASKED
AGAINST	AGAINSET THE	AGAINST THE
DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT	DEFENDANT
AND AS WE	AND AS WE	AND AS WE

	-
\mathbf{D}	

CAN	CANT	
CAN	CANT	CAN/CAN'T[?]
PREVENT IT	PRECVENT IT TO	PREVENT IT
TOA	THE COURT TO A	TO A
GREAT DEGREE	GREAT DEGREE,	GREAT DEGREE
	COMING IN	COMING IN,
MANY	MANY	MANY
WITNESSES	WITNESSES	WITNESSES
THAT WE	THAT WE	THAT WHAT WE
ARE COMPELLED	ARE COMPELLED	ARE COMPELLED
TO CALL	TO CALL,	TO CALL, AND
AS THEY WERE,	AS THE WORLD	AS THE WORLD
FOR YEARS	FOR YEARS	FOR YEARS
	WERE TAUGHT	
HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BEEN
TAUGHT THAT	ATAUGHT , THAT	TAUGHT THAT
IT WAS WILL	IT WORKED[?].	IT WAS WILL
	FETCH IS STILL	
AFFECT THE	AFFECTING THE	AFFECT THE
WITNESS	WITNESSES ON	WITNESSES
UPON THE	UPON THE	UPON THE
STAND AND	STAND, AND	STAND AND
THEY WILL TELL	THEY WILL TELL	THEY WILL TELL
IT SWEAR EVERY	IT TILL THE	IT SWEAR
<point→ fact<="" td=""><td>PICTURE IS</td><td>EVERY[?] FACT</td></point→>	PICTURE IS	EVERY[?] FACT
BY	FADED FROM	BY
MEMORY	ME N MORY.	MEMORY
THAT HAS	THAT HAS	THAT HAS
GROWN UPON	GROWN UPON	GROWN UPON
THEM	THEM THEM	THEM
DURING 17	FOR I7	DURING THE 17
YEARS THAT	YEARS THAT	YEARS THAT
HAVE PASSED.	HAVE PASSE D.	HAVE PASSED
THIS HAS BEEN	THIS HAS BEEN	THIS HAS BEEN
SHROUDED IN A	SHROUDED IN A	SHROUDED IN A
THICK	THICK	[[44]] THICK
CLOUD	CLOUD	CLOUD OF
OF MYSTERY		MYSTERY THERE
THERE HAS	OF MISTERY, THERE HAS	HAS BEEN A
BEEN A VEIL	BEEN A VAIL	VEIL THROWN
THROWN OVER	THROWN OVER	OVER IT WE
IT WE CAN'T	IT. WE CANNOT	CAN'T DENY =
DENY WE	DENY, WE	AND WE CAN'T
CAN'T PASS	CANNOT PASS	PASS OVER THE
OVER FACT,	OVER THE FACT,	FACT, FOR WE

FOR WE KNOW	FOR WE KNO W ,	KNOW
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY WHAT	THE JURY, THAT	THE JURY THAT
YOU MUST	YOU MUST	YOU MUST
BELIEVE AS	BELIEVE , AS	BELIEVE AS
EVERYBODY	EVERYONE	EVERYBODY
ELSE DOES	ELSE DOES	ELSE DOES
BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE, THAT
THERE WAS AN	THE RE WAS AN	THERE WAS AN
INJUNCTION OF	INJUNCTION OF	INJUNCTION OF
SECRECY PUT	SECRECY PUT	SECRECY PUT
UPON THIS THAT	UPON THIS THAT	UPON THIS THAT
NO ONE IN THAT	NO ONE IN THIS	NO ONE IN THAT
COUNTRY	COUNTRY	COUNTRY
DARE DISOBEY ³¹⁶	DARES DISPUTE .	DARE DISOBEY ³¹⁷
THEY WERE	THEY WERE NOT	THEY WERE IN
OBLIGED,	COMPELLED,	THE PALE
WERE NOT	WERE NOT	
ALLOWED TO	ALLOWED TO	<i>MUTED/</i> —[?] TO
TALK ABOUT IT;	TALK ABOUT IT,	TALK ABOUT IT
WITHIN	WITHIN THE	WITHIN THE
PALE OF THE	PALE OF THE	PALE OF THE
AUTHORITY OF	AUTHORITY OF	AUTHORITY OF
THOSE MEN	THESE MEN,	THOSE MEN
WHO WERE THE	WHO WERE THE	WHO WERE
PRINCIPLE IN	PRINCIPALS IN	PRINCIPALS IN
THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT	THE THIS GREAT
GREAT MURDER	MURDER,	MURDER
IN THIS FEARFUL	IN THIS FEARFUL	
MASSACRE,	MASSACRE . ,—	
WITHIN	WITHIN THE	WITHIN THE
LIMITS OF	LIMITS OF	<i>LIMITS</i> [?] OF
THEIR	THEIR	THEIR
AUTHORITY	AUTHORITY. SO	AUTHORITY
NO WORD	NO WORD	NO WORD
STORIES	STARTS FROM	
	THEIR LIPS OR	
DARED TO BE	DARES TO BE	DARED TO BE
LISTENED		
WHISPERED WE	WHISPERED. WE	WHISPERED WE
MAY LOOK AT	MAY LOOK AT	MAY LOOK AT

^{316.} Rogerson's hand symbol. This is in the exact same place in PS.317. Rogerson's hand symbol. This is in the exact same place in the RS.

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	THIS SAY IT	THIS AND SAY IT	THIS AND SAY IT
	WAS A SIGN OF	IS IT IS A	IS A
	THAT <i>TALK</i> [?],	SINGULAR	SINGULAR
	THAT	FACT THAT	FACT[?] THAT
	THE AUTHORITY	THE AUTHORITY	THE AUTHORITY
	OF ONE MAN	OF ONE MAN	OF ONE MAN
	WOULD REACH	WOULD REACH	WOULD REACH
	SO DEEP IN	SO DEEP INTO	SO DEEP IN TO
	THE SOULS OF	THE SOULS OF	THE SOULS OF
	MEN WOMEN	MEN WOM E N	MEN WOMEN
	AND CHILDREN;	AND CHILDREN;	AND CHILDREN;
	THAT THE	THAT THE	THAT THE
	POWER WOULD	POWER WOULD	POWER WOULD
	BE SO GREAT	BE SO GREAT .	BE SO GREAT,
	WE MAY LOOK	WE MAY LOOK	WE MAY LOOK
	BACK ≤OVER≥	BACK TO	BACK OVER
	THE HISTORY OF	THE HISTORY OF	THE HISTORY OF
	SIMILAR	SIMILAR	SIMILAR
	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
	S; FOR	S FOR	S FOR
	INSTANCE IN	INS A TANCE THE	INSTANCE IN
	THE	HISTORY OF THE	THE
	PERSECUTION	PROSECUTI ONO	PERSECUTION
		N OF THE	
		CHRUCH VOFOR	
	FOR THE	FOR THE	FOR THE
	SAKE OF	SAKE OF	SUFFERER[?] OF
	CHURCH	THE CHURCH,	CHURCH
	GREAT	THE GREAT	CREATION[?]
	PERSECUTION	PROSECUTION	PERSECUTION
	AGAINST	AGAINST	AGAINST
	HERESY	HERICY AND	HERESY AND
	CATHOLICISM,	CATHOL A ICISM , ; THE	CATHOLICISM
	PERSECUTING	PROSECUTION OF	PERSECUTING
	PROTESTANTISM	PROTESTANT I S M	PROTESTANT
		S BY CATHOLICS	
	VICE	AND VICE	AND VICE
	VERSA, WHEN	VERSA. WHEN	VERSA WHEN
	WE LOOK AT	WE LOOK AT	WE LOOK AT
	THE HORRIBLE	THE HORRIBLE	THE HORRIBLE
	TRANSACTIONS	TRANSACTIONS	TRANSACTIONS

N I	NJ		
	OF THE	OF THE	OF THE
	INQUISITION	INQUISITION	INQUISITION
	STAINED WITH	STAINED WITH	FROM SPAIN
	GORE, WE CAN	GORE, WE CAN	WE CAN
	SEE	SEE THE	SEE THE
	SINGULAR	SINGULAR	SINGULAR
	SPECTACLE OF	SPECTAC E LE OF	SPECTACLE OF
	THE MOTHER	THE MOTHER	THE MOTHER
	STAND AT	STANDING AT	STANDING BY
	THE STAKE,	THE STAKE AND	THE STAKE AND
	SEEING HER	SEEHING HER	SEEING HER
	HUSBAND, HER	HUSBAND, HER	HUSBAND
	SON HER	SON, HER	SON OR
	DAUGHTER	DAUGHTER	DAUGHTER
	BURNED AT	BURNT AT	BURNED AT
	THAT STAKE	THAT STAKE	THAT STAKE
	AND SHE	AND SHE	AND SHE
	REJOICE THAT	REJOICING THAT	REJOICING THAT
	THE	THE INEVITABLE	THE
		WAS BEING	
		DONE ENFEBLED	
		HANDS OF HER	
		OWN WAS DEAD	
		AND PUNISHED	
	INFIDEL	^[166] INFIDEL	INFIDEL
	—[?] OF	HANDS OF	
	HERS	HER E S WERE	WAS
	WAS DEAD AND	DEAD AND AND	BEING
	PUNISHED; THAT	PUNISHED, THAT	PUNISHED THAT
	ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
	INFIDEL CEASED	INFIDEL CEASED	INFIDEL CEASED
	TO EXIST,	TO EXIST,	TO EXIST
	REJOICING	REJOICING,	REJOICING,
	THANKING GOD	THANKING GOD	THANKING GOD
	THAT THAT	THAT THAT	THAT THAT
	PERSON = THE	PERSON, THE	PERSON THE
	CHILD OF HER	CHILD OF HER	CHILD OF HER
	OWN BLOOD,	OWN BLOOD	OWN BLOOD
	WAS BURNING,	WAS WRITHING,	WAS BURNING
	WRITHING	BURNING	AND WRITHING
	AGONIES OF	IN THE AGONIES	IN THE AGONIES
	DEATH AT	OF DEATH AT	OF DEATH AT
	THE STAKE	THE STAKE	THE STAKE,
	SIMPLY	SIMPLY	SIMPLY

RS

BT

-	-
D	
	-

BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
DIFFERED IN	DIFFERED IN THE	DIFFERED IN THE
RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS	RELIGIOUS
TENET WITH	TENNETS WITH	TENET FROM
THE PRIEST OF	THE PRIESTS OF	THE PRIEST OF
HER CHURCH.	HER CHURCH.	HER CHURCH
WHEN WE LOOK	WHEN WE LOOK	WHEN WE LOOK
AT THE DEPTH	AT THE DEPTH	AT THE DEPTH
THAT	OF THAT	THAT
FANATICISM	FANATICISM	FANATICISM
WILL	HOW IT WILL	WILL
DRAW UPON	DRAW UPON	DRAW UPON THE
HUMAN	THEHUMAN	HUMAN
MIND, AND	MIND. AND	MIND AND
KNOWING	KNOWING THE	KNOW THE
CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE	CIRCUMSTANCE
S OF THIS	S IN THIS	S OF THIS
COUNTRY, THE	COUNTRY, THE	COUNTRY THE
TENURE BY	TENURE BY	TENURE BY
WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY	WHICH THEY
HELD	HELD HENLED	HELD[?]
THEIR LIVES IN	HTHEIR LIVES IN	THEIR LIVES IN
THIS FRONTIER	THIS	THIS FRONTIER
COUNTRY AND	COUNTRY,	COUNTRY,
≤ HEMMED ≥ IN	HEMMED IN	HEMMED IN
BY INDIANS,	BY INDIANS,	BY INDIANS,
ORGANIZED AND	ORGANIZED AND	ORGANIZED AND
AMONG THEM	AMONG THEM,	AMONG THEM
[[40]]318 SUCH BAD	SUCH BAD	SUCH BAD
MEN AS WE	MEN AS THERE	MEN AS WE
	WERE THEN	
FOUND THERE;	FOUND HERE.	FOUND THERE
FEARING	FEARING THAT	FEARING
SOME OF YOU	SOME OF YOU	SOME OF YOU
MIGHT	MIGHT	MIGHT
MISUNDERSTAN	KMISUNDERSTA	MISUNDERSTAN
D ME WHEN	ND ME YOU	D ME WHEN
I SPEAK	WHEN I SPEAK	I TELL
OF THIS	OF TH I ESE	OF THOSE
PERSECUTION,	PROSECUTIONS	PERSECUTIONS
-		
PERSECUTION, AND THIS FANATICISM,	PROSECUTIONS ANDTHIS FANATICISM, WE	PERSECUTIONS AND THIS FANATICISM,

^{318.} On the verso of the page: 18x3=540.

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	<will≻ go<="" td=""><td>WILL GO</td><td>WILL GO</td></will≻>	WILL GO	WILL GO
	BACK AND SAY	BACK AND SEE,	BACK AND SAY
	QUOTE	AND QUOTE	QUOTE
	AGAIN FROM	AGAIN FROM	FROM
	THE	THE	THE SCRIPTURES
	DESCRIPTION OF	DISCRIPTION, OF	<
	OLD	OLD BISHOP	
	ROUNDY THAT	ROUNDY, ³¹⁹	THAT
	IT IS A	THAT IT IS A	IT IS A
	PROPHECY OF	PROPHECY OF	PROPHECY OF
	THE LORD	THE LORD:	THE LORD THAT
	WHEREVER	"WHEREVER	"WHEREVER
	GOOD MEN	GOOD MEN	THE GOOD MEN
	ASSEMBLED,	ASSEMBLE,	ASSEMBLE THE
	BAD WILL BE	BAD WILL BE	BAD WILL BE
	THERE ALSO,	THERE ALSO;	THERE ALSO,
	AND EVEN	AND EVEN	AND EVEN
	WHEN THE SONS	WHEN THE SONS	WHEN THE SONS
	OF GOD	OF GOD	OF GOD [[45]]
	WERE	WERE	WERE
	ASSEMBLED,	ASSEMBLED,	ASSEMBLED,
	SATAN CAME	SATAN CAME	SATAN CAME
	WITH THEM.	WITH THEM."	WITH THEM
	←ONLY IT	WHEN THEN IT	ONLY IT
	IS NOT THE ≥	IS NOT THE	IS NOT THE
	TENETS OF THE	TENITS OFTHE	TENETS OF THE
	CHURCH =	CHURCH,	CHURCH THE
	PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF	PRINCIPLES OF
	THE RELIGION	THE RELIGION	THE RELIGION
	THEY PREACH,	THEY PREACH,	THEY PREACH
	FROM WHICH	FROM WHICH	FROM WHICH
	THOSE BAD	THESE BAD	THOSE BAD
	ACTS EMANATE	ACTS EMINATE,	ACTS EMANATE
	BUT FROM THE	BUT FROM THE	BUT FROM THE
	BRAIN AND	BRAIN AND	BRAIN AND
	HEART OF BAD	HEARTS OF BAD	HEART OF BAD
	MEN, THAT	MEN THAT	MEN THAT
	CROWD IN	CROWDED IN	CROWDED IN
	AMONG THEM.	AMONG THEM,	AMONG THEM
	<to td="" the="" vast<=""><td>AND THE</td><td>OF THE VAST</td></to>	AND THE	OF THE VAST
	QUARTERS	BASEST	QUARTERS
	OF	CREATURES OF	OF

319. Lorenzo D. Roundy was a bishop in Kanarraville.

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THE EARTH	THE EARTH, AND	THE EARTH
	THOU HAST	HAVING	HAVING
	INQUIRED,	INTELLECT	INTELLECT
	OBTAIN	OBTAINED	OBTAINED
	POSITION,	POSSESSION,	POSITION
	PLACE AND	PLACE AND	PLACE AND
	AUTHORITY AND	AUTHORITY AND	AUTHORITY AND
	DISGRACE IT	DISGRACE IT,	DISGRACED IT
	CONDEMN IT	CONDEMN IT	CONDEMNED IT
	BY THEIR ACTS>;	BY THEIR ACTS;	BY THEIR ACTS,
	HOWEVER	AND HOWEVER	AND HOWEVER
	WE MAY LOOK	WE MAY LOOK	WE MAY LOOK
	AT THIS; WE	AT THIS, WE CAN	AT THIS WE CAN
	NEVER CAN	NEVER	NEVER
	OVERLOOK THE	OVERLOOK THE	OVERLOOK THE
	FACT, THAT AT	FACT THAT AT	FACT, THAT AT
	CEDAR CITY,	CEDA T R CITY,	CEDAR CITY
	AT THAT TIME,	AT THAT TIME	AT THAT TIME
	LIVED SOME OF	LIVED SOME OF	LIVED SOME OF
	THE WORST	THE WORST	THE WORST
	MEN, WHOSE	MEN WHOSE	MEN WHOSE
	ACTS HAVE	ACTS HAVE	ACTS HAVE
	ADDED TO THE	DIYED THE	ADDED TO THE
	PAGES OF THE	PAGES OF THE	PAGES OF THE
	HISTORY OF	HISTORY OF THE	HISTORY OF THE
	19 OENTLIDY	NINETEENTH	19 CENTURY
	CENTURY,	CENTURY, WITH	CENTURY;
	THE FOULEST SPOTS THESE	THE FO W ULEST BLOTS , THESE	THE FOULEST BLOTS THESE
	PAGES CAN	PAGES CAN	PAGES CAN
	HAVE	EVER BE DONE.	EVER
	OBTAINED. THAT	THAT	OBTAIN THAT
	FROM THE	FROM THE	FROM THE
	COUNCILS OF AT	COUNSELS OF AT	COUNCILS OF AT
	LEAST 3	LEAST THREE	LEAST 3
	MEN, FROM	MEN FROM	MEN, FROM
	THAT	FRIOMN THA T	THAT
	TOWN	TOWN	TOWN
	EMANATING	EMENATED	EMANATED
	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE	ONE OF THE
	MOST	MOST	MOST
	DIABOLICAL	DIABOLICAL	DIABOLICAL
	MURDERS,	MURDERS,	MURDERS
	MASSACRES,	MASSACRES,	MASSACRES

RT	RS	BT	PS
	SLAUGHTERS	SLAUGHTERS	SLAUGHTERS
	THAT YOU WILL	THAT YOU WILL	THAT YOU WILL
	FIND	FIND HAS EVER	FIND
	BEEN	BEEN	BEEN
	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED	PERPETRATED
	DURING	DURING THE	DURING THE
	ENTIRE	ENTIRE	ENTIRE
	19	NINETEENTH	19
	CENTURY. IT	S CENTURY. IT	CENTURY IT
	WILL BE A PART	WILL BE A PART	WILL BE A PART
	OF OUR DEFENSE	OF OUR DEFENSE	OF OUR DEFENSE
	TO SHOW YOU	TO SHOW TO	TO SHOW YOU
	THAT THE	YOU THAT THE	THAT THE
	LEADING SPIRIT	LEADING SPIRIT	LEADING SPIRIT
	IN THOSE	IN THESE	IN THOSE
	COUNCILS	COUN SE CILS ^[167]	COUNCILS
	AND THE	AND THE	AND THE
	LEADING	LEADING MAN	LEADING EVEN
	<i>PN/RN/</i> —[?] UPON	UPON	UPON
	THAT FIELD OF	THAT FIELD OF	THAT FIELD OF
	SLAUGHTER,	SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER
	HAS BEEN	HAS BE EN	HAS BEEN
	BEFORE YOU,	BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU
	SEEKING TO THE	SEEKING TO THE	SEEKING TO THE
	EXTENT OF HIS	EXTENT OF HIS	EXTENT OF HIS
	ABILITY TO	ABILITY TO	ABILITY TO
	TURN {THE} ⁱ	TURN THE	TURN THE
	BLAME UPON AN	BLAME UPON AN	BLAME UPON AN
	INNOCENT MAN;	INNOCENT MAN,	INNOCENT MAN;
	A MAN WHOM	A MAN WHO M	A MAN WHOM
	HE HAS FOUGHT	HAS EVER	HE HAS FOUGHT
	SINCE <i>THIS</i> [?]	SINCE THAT	SINCE THAT
	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION	TRANSACTION
	AND	BEEN AND	AND
	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO	COMPELLED TO
	CARRY THE	CARRY THE	CARRY THE
	BLAME OF ALL	BLAME OF ALL	BLAME OF ALL
	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE	BEFORE THE
	WORLD.	WORLD . TE L	WORLD.
	THEY TELL YOU	THEY TELL YOU,	THEY TELL YOU
	= AND IT WILL	OR IT WILL	= OR IT WILL
	BE SAID AS	BE STATED AS A	BE SAID AS A
	PART OF THE	PART OF THE	PART OF THE
	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION

TO MAKE	EYOU	TO MAKE YOU	TO MAKE YOU
BELIEVE		BELIEVE THAT	BELIEVE THAT
JOHN D. I	LEE	JOHN D . LEE	JOHN D. LEE
WAS MA.	IOR;	WAS MAJOR,	WAS MAJOR;
THAT HE	WAS	THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS
INDIAN		THE INDIA H N	INDIAN
AGENT I	Γ.	AGENT. IT SHALL	AGENT IT
SHALL B	E OUR	BE OU T R	SHALL BE OUR
DEFENSE	TO	DEFEN D SE TO	DEFENSE TO
SHOW YO	DU	SHOW YOU	SHOW YOU
HE WAS		THATHE WAS	THAT HE WAS
NEITHER	AT	NEITHER AT	NEITHER AT
THIS TIM	E.	THIS TIME,	THIS TIME
THAT BY	THE	THAT BY THE	THAT BY THE
VERY AC	TS OF	VERY ACTS OF	VERY ACTS OF
THESE M	EN	THESE MEN	THESE MEN
THAT AR	E NOW	THAT ARE NOW	THAT ARE NOW
SEEKING		SEEKING TO	SEEKING TO
FASTEN	THIS	FASTEN THIS	FASTEN THIS
HORRIBL	E	HORRIBLE	HORRIBLE
BURDEN	UPON	BURDEN UPON	BURDEN UPON
HIS SHOU	JLDERS;	HIS SHOULDERS ; ,	HIS SHOULDERS;
SEEKING	ТО	SEEKING TO	SEEKING
BRING H	M	BRING HIM	TO BRING HIM
TO THE		TO THE	TO THE
GALLOW	S;	GALLOWS	GALLOWS <
THAT HIS	BLOOD	THAT HIS BLOOD	[space] THAT
MAY ATO	DNE 1	MAY ATTONE	
FOR THE	IR I	FOR THEIR	
CRIMES	THOSE	CRIME. THESE	THOSE
VERY ME	ČN –	VERY MEN	VERY MEN
AFTER TI	HE .	AFTER THE	AFTER THE
TRANSAG	CTION	TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION
BEFORE	ГНЕ .	AND BEFORE	BEFORE
PROSECU	TION	THE	THE
< TRANSA	ACTION≥	TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION
HAD SHC	WN	IT SHOWS	HAD SHOWN
THEIR EN	MITY	THEIR ENMITY	THEIR ENMITY
TO HIM		TO HIM TO	TO HIM
CAST HIM	A OUT	CAST HIM OUT	CAST HIM OUT
OF ALL C	FFICE	OF ALL OFFICE	OF ALL OFFICE
BECAUSE	E HE	BECAUSE HE	BECAUSE HE
WOULD		WOULDNOT BE	WOULD NOT BE
WILLING	TOOL	A WILLING TOOL	A WILLING TOOL

RS

BT

RT		

TO ← WHAT THE >	TO WHAT THE	TO WHAT THE
WITNESSES HAS	WITNESSES AS	WITNESSES HAS
ALREADY	ALREADY	ALREADY
DETAILED TO	DETAILED TO	DETAILED TO
YOU AS A	YOU AS A	YOU AS A
SUDDEN	SUDDEN	SUDDEN
PUTTING AWAY,	PUTTING AWAY,	PUTTING AWAY,
WOULD NOT AID	WOULD NOT AID	WOULD NOT AID
THEM IN THAT	THEM IN THAT	THEM IN THAT
FEARFUL REIGN	FEARFUL REIGN	FEARFUL REIGN
OF TERROR	O R F TERROR	OF TERROR
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	THAT THEY
WERE	WERE	WERE
INAUGURATING,	INAUGURATING	INAUGURATING,
CARRYING	AND CARRYING	CARRYING
ON HE WAS NOT	ON. HE WAS NOT	ON HE WAS NOT
≺A > CITIZEN	A CITIZEN WITH	A CITIZEN WITH
IN THE	THEM IN THE	THEM IN THE
SAME	SAME	SAME
SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT	SETTLEMENT
BUT LIVED	BUT LIVING	BUT LIVED
AWAY BELOW	AWAY BELOW	AWAY BELOW
ACROSS	AND ACROSS	ACROSS
THE VALLEY,	THE VALLEY—	AND/THE[?]
AND IT IS	AND IT S IS	[<i>space</i>] < IT IS
TRAVEL 23	TRAVELING 23	TRAVELING 23
MILES, AND	MILES	MILES
BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO	BELONG TO
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
COUNTY AND	COUNTY. HE	COUNTY
WAS NOT EVEN	WAS NOT EVEN	WAS NOT EVEN
IN THEIR	IN THI R S	IN THEIR
MILITARY	MILITARY	MILITARY
ORGANIZATION	ORGANIZATION,	ORGANIZATION
OR	OR	<i>OR</i> [?]
BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO	BELONGING TO
THAT BRANCH	THAT BRANCH	THAT BRANCH
OF IT WAS	OF IT. H W E WAS	OF IT
IN ANOTHER	IN ANOTHER	
COUNTY	COUNTY	
ENTIRELY OUT	AND OUT	
OF THEIR	OF THE R IR	
JURISDICTION,	JURISDICTI O N	^{[[46]]} AT THAT
THAT HAD	THEY HAD	TIME WITNESSES

R5		15
BROKE HIM OF	BROKE HIM OF	BROKE HIM OF
ALL OFFICE.	ALL OFFICE.	ALL OFFICES
AFTER THIS AS	AFTER THIS, AS	AFTER THIS AS
IT IS	IT IS	IT IS
GENERALLY	GENERALLY THE	GENERALLY THE
CASE, WHERE	CASE WHERE	CASE WHERE
MEN ARE	MEN ARE	MEN ARE
TREATED THIS	TREATED THIS	TREATED THIS
WAY, THEY	WAY, THEY	WAY, THEY
ENDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO
LET THEM DOWN	LET THEM DOWN	LET THEM DOWN
EASY HE WAS	EASY. HE WQAS	EASY HE WAS
THEN HIRED	THEN HI T RED TO	THEN HIRED TO
INSTRUCT	INSTRUCT THE	INSTRUCT A FEW
INDIANS FEW	INDIAN D S, A	INDIANS THE
OF THEM	FEW OFTHEM	DOZEN OR SO
THAT LIVED AT	THAT LIVED AT	THAT LIVED AT
HARMONY	HARMONY,	HARMONY
[<i>space</i>] THEY	THAT	[space]
WERE MAKING	WERE MAKING	
DAM TO	AN ATTEMPT TO	
FARM LITTLE, TO	FARM AND TO	AND TO
TEACH THEM	TEACH THEM	TEACH THEM
FARMING	FARMING; AND	FARMING AND
AS	AS A	AS A
NECESSARY	NECESSARY	NECESSARY
THING FOR	THING FOR	THING <i>WITH</i> [?]
CARRYING	CARRYING THIS	CARRYING
THIS ON [[41]]320	ON;	THIS ON,
←THAT > HE[?]	THAT HE	
SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE	SHOULD HAVE
THOSE PLOWS	SOME PLOWS	SOME PLOWS
	AND HARNESS,	HARNESS & C
INSTRUMENTS IT	IMPLEMENTS. IT	IT
WAS THIS	WAS THIS	WAS THIS
FARMER'S	FARMER'S	FARMER'S
←DUTY>	DUTY TO TAKE	DUTY TO TAKE
CARE THEIR	FCARE OF THE	CARE OF THE
TOOLS	TOOL D S,	TOOLS
HARNESSES,	HARNESS AND	HARNESS
	STOCK,	STOCK
WHATEVER MAY	WHATEVER MAY	WHATEVER MAY

RS

BT

^{320.} The page is loose from the notebook and torn around the edge.

r			
	HAVE BEEN	HAVE BE EN	HAVE BEEN
	PROVIDED <by< td=""><td>PROVIDED BY</td><td>PROVIDED BY</td></by<>	PROVIDED BY	PROVIDED BY
	THE GREAT	THE GREAT	THE GREAT
	GOVERNMENT	GOVE R NMENT	GOVERNMENT
	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED	OF THE UNITED
	STATES> FOR	STATES FOR	STATES FOR
	THAT PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE OF	THE PURPOSE OF
	CIVILIZING THE	CIVILIZING THE	CIVILIZING
	INDIANS,	INDIANS.	[space];
	WHATEVER	WHATEVER	WHATEVER
	MAY HAVE BEEN	MIGHT HAVE	MAY HAVE BEEN
	DOLED DOLED	BEEN DONED	DOLED
	OUT <to< td=""><td>DOLED OUT TO</td><td>OUT TO</td></to<>	DOLED OUT TO	OUT TO
	THIS LITTLE	THIS LITTLE	THIS LITTLE
	BAND OF HOME	BAND OF OLD	BAND OF DOZEN
	INDIANS	INDIANS	OK TEN INDIANS
	AT HARMONY>	AT HARMONY.	AT HARMONY
	THIS MAN WAS	THIS T MAN WAS	THIS MAN PUT
	HIRED TO TAKE	HIRED TO TAKE	HERE TO TAKE
	CARE OF THEM	CARE OF THEM.	CARE OF [space]
	AND HIRED TO	^[168] AND	
	INSTRUCT THEM	INSTRUCT THEM	INSTRUCT THEM
	IN	IN THE AR E T OF	IN
	FARMING IF	FARMING. IF	FARMING IF
	ANY OF YOU	ANY OF YOU	ANY OF YOU
	<i>≤EVER</i> [?] HAD≥	HAVE EVER HAD	HAVE EVER HAD
	OCCASION	THE OCCASION	ANY OCCASION
	TO LOOK INTO	TO LOOK INTO	TO LOOK INTO
	THAT GREAT	THAT GREAT	THAT GREAT
	OFFICE	OFFICE AT	OFFICE ← IT IS
		WASHINGTON	TOTAL FAILURE
		WHERE LARGE	ITS ≥ LARGE
		SUMS OF MONEY	SUMS OF MONEY
		ARE	ARE
		APPROPRIATED	APPROPRIATED
		BY UNCLE SAM	BY UNCLE SAM
		FOR THE	FOR THE
		PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE [space]
		ENCOURAGING	
	FARMER WITH	THE INDIANS IN	
	THE INDIANS	FARMING,	
	YOU WILL	YOU WILL	
	KNOW	KNOW, YOU	
	WHAT	WILL SEE WHAT	
	WIIA I	WILL SEE WHAI	

RT	

KIND OF TIME	KIND OF A	
TOTAL FAILURE	FAILURE	
OF A THING IT	OF A THI S NG IT	
IS. GOING	IS. GOING	GOING
THROUGH	THROUGH THE	THROUGH THE
OFFICE	OFFICE OF THE	OFFICE OF THE
SECRETARY OF	SECRETARY OF	SECRETARY OF
THE INTERIOR. IT	THE INTERIOR,	THE INTERIOR
IS LIKE GOING	IT IS LIKE GOING	IT IS LIKE GOING
THROUGH	THROUGH SO	THROUGH
SIEVES.	MANY SEIVES .	SIEVES
THE AMOUNT	THE AMOUNT	THE AMOUNT
THAT IS GOING	THAT IS GOING	THAT IS GOING
THROUGH IS	THROUGH IS	THROUGH IS
LARGE AT FIRST,	LARGE AT FIRST	LARGE AT FIRST
BECOMES	, THE	AND THE
	SECOND IT	SECOND[?] IT[?]
	MAY	MAY PERHAPS[?]
	BE LARGE, BUT	BE LARGE [space]
	THE NEXT IS	NEXT
SMALLER AND	SMALLER AND	SMALLER AND
SMALLER, BUT	SMALLER, SO	SMALLER
IT BY THE	THAT BY THE	BY THE
TIME IT REALLY	TIME IT REALLY	TIME IT REALLY
REACHES THE	RE Z ACHES THE	REACHES
INDIANS <it< td=""><td>INDIANS, IT</td><td>INDIANS IT</td></it<>	INDIANS, IT	INDIANS IT
HAS GONE	HA D S GONE	HAS GONE
THROUGH SO	THROUGH SO	THROUGH SO
MANY OFFICES>	MANY OFFICE R S	MANY
THE LAST	– THE LAST	
SIEVE IS SO FINE	SEIVE IS SO FINE,	SIEVES
VERY	THAT BUT VERY	THAT VERY
LITTLE GOES	LITTLE GETS	LITTLE GETS
THROUGH IN	THROUGH. IN	THROUGH NOW
THIS CASE I	THIS CASE, I	IN THIS CASE I
BELIEVE AT	BELIEVE AT	BELIEVE AT
THAT TIME	THAT TIME,	THAT TIME
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG OR	YOUNG, OR	YOUNG OR
	GOVERNOR	
CUMMINGS, I	CUMMINGS—I	CUMMINGS I
BELIEVE IT WAS	BELIEVE IT WAS	BELIEVE[?] [space]
A QUESTION AS	A QUESTION AS	
-	-	
TO WHICH WAS	TO WHICH WAS	

RT	

GOVERNOR OR	GOVERNOR OR	
SUPERINTENDEN	SUPERINTENDAN	
T OF INDIAN	T OF INDIAN	
AFFAIRS HERE	AFFAIRS HERE—	
BUT CERTAIN IT	BUT CERTAIN IT	CERTAIN IT
IS <i< td=""><td>IS AND I</td><td>IS I</td></i<>	IS AND I	IS I
BELIEVE THAT>	BELIEVE, THAT	BELIEVE
BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM	BRIGHAM
YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS	YOUNG WAS
ACTING IN	A F CTING AS	ACTING AS
SUCH HAVING	SUCH, HAVING	<i>SUCH</i> [?] HAVING
CHARGE OFF	CHARGE AND	CHARGE OF
	CONTROL OF	
ALL THE	ALL THE	ALL OF THE
INDIANS WERE	INDIANS	INDIANS
WITHIN THE	WITHIN THE	WITHIN THE
TERRITORY I	TERRITORY. I	TERRITORY I
BELIEVE AT	BELIEVE AT	BELIEVE AT
THAT TIME	THAT TIME THA	THAT TIME
	T THE	THE
TERRITORY	TERRITORY	TERRITORY
INCLUDED	INCLUDED	INCLUDED
<what is="" now<="" td=""><td>WHAT IS NOW</td><td></td></what>	WHAT IS NOW	
THE STATE>	THE STATE OF	
NEVADA	NEVADA.	NEVADA
SUB AGENTS	SPECIAL AGENTS	SUB AGENTS
WERE	WERE	WERE
APPOINTED FOR	APPOINTED FOR	APPOINTED FOR
EACH LITTLE	EACH LITTLE	EACH LITTLE
PARTICULAR	PARTICULAT	
BAND OF	BAND OF	BAND OF
INDIANS;	INDIANS,	INDIANS
<wherever< td=""><td>WHEREVER</td><td>WHEREVER</td></wherever<>	WHEREVER	WHEREVER
THEY WERE	THEY MIGHT	THEY MIGHT
FOUND =	FIND THEM,—	FIND
SPECIAL	SPECIAL	SUB
AGENTS>	AGENTS,,	AGENTS
MANAGERS OF	MANAGERS OF	MANAGERS OF
THEM, AND	THEM—AND	THEM, AND
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
GIVEN	GIVEN THE	GIVEN
KEEPING OF THE	KEEPING OF THE	KEEPING OF THE
	GUNS,	
ACCOUNT.	,	ACCOUNTS AND
 ACCOUNT,	GUNS, ACCOUNTS THE	ACCOUNTS AND

CONTROL	CONTROL AND	CONTROL
AND DIRECTION	THE DIRECTION	AND DIRECTION,
OF THEM; BUT	OF THEM; BUT	OF IT BUT
AT THIS TIME	AT THIS TIME	AT THIS TIME
HERE WAS	HERE W AS A	HERE WAS
LITTLE	LITTLE ONE	
DAM = VERY	DAN, A VERY	A VERY
SMALL ONE, AT	SMALL ONE, AT	SMALL ONE AT
THE LITTLE	THE LITTLE	THE LITTLE
STREAM UPON	STREAM UPON	STREAM UPON
WHICH	WHICH	WHICH
HARMONY IS	HARMONY IS	HARMONY IS
SITUATED SOME	SITUATED, SOME	SITUATED SOME
20 MILES OR SO	20 MILES OR SO	20 MILES MORE
AND SOME	-OR SOME	
OVER 40	OVER 40 MILES	OVER FORTY
TO GO AROUND	TO GO AROUND	TO GO AROUND
THE ROAD AND	THE ROAD OVER	THE ROAD AND
OVER THE	THE	
MOUNTAIN,	MOUNTAINS—.	
BEYOND THAT	BEYO J ND THAT	BEYOND THAT
ON THE HEAD	ON THE HEAD	ON THE HEAD
WATERS OF THE	WATERS OF THE	WATERS OF THE
CLARA	CLARA, THE	CLARA THAT
<i>RID/HEAD</i> [?] UP	HEAD OF ALL OF	<i>HID/HEAD</i> [?] UP
BY THESE	THESE	BY THOSE
MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
MEADOWS, WAS	MEADOW S , WAS	MEADOWS [[47]]321
ANOTHER	ANOTHER	ANOTHER
SETTLEMENT OF	SETTLEMENT OF	LITTLE BAND OF
INDIANS;	INDIANS.	INDIANS WHERE
THEY WERE	THEY WERE	THEY WERE
THERE TRYING	THERE TRYING	[space] THEY
TO LEARN SOME	T O LEARN SOME	WERE
OF THEM TO	OF THEM TO	
FARM UNDER	FARM, IN	UNDER THE
CHARGE	CHARGE	CHARGE I
OF	OF	BELIEVE OF
JACOB	JACOB	JACOB
HAMBLIN. AT	HAMBLIN. AT	HAMBLIN THIS

^{321.} The page was torn from the notebook; the page is in very poor condition and badly torn around the edges. The verso of the page reads: THROW ME THOSE DEPOSITIONS IF YOU PLEASE.

	ſ	[]
THIS PLACE	THIS PLACE	PLACE
		HARMONY
THERE WERE	THERE WERE	THERE WERE
CHIEFS =	CHIEFS,	CHIEFS THERE
DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
ONES	ONES,	ONES
APPOINTED AT	APPOINTED AT	APPOINTED AT
	DIFFERENT	DIFFERENT
TIMES; I	TIMES, I	TIMES I
DO NOT	DON'T	DO NOT
REMEMBER WHO	REMEMBER WHO	REMEMBER WHO
AGENT OR	THE AGENT, OR	THE AGENT OR
SUB CHIEF WAS	SUB CHIEF WAS	SUB AGENT WAS
AT THIS TIME	AT THIS TIME.	AT THIS
BUT THERE WAS	THERE WAS	
≤A≥ CHIEF AT	A CHIEF AT THE	
COAL CREEK,	SANTA CLARS	
	RIVER, AN	
AGENT AT	AGENT ^[169] AT	
THE	THE SANTA	
CLARA,	CLAR S A;	
ANOTHER AT	ANOTHER AT	
WASHINGTON,	WASHINGTON,	WASHINGTON
←AND ONE	AND ONE	CLARA
AMONG THE	AMONG THE	
PAHVANTS ON	PAH VANTS ON	AT THOSE[?] ON
THE SEVIER =	THE SEVIER	THE SEVIER OUT
AMONG	AMONG	AMONG THE
PAHVANTS,	THE PAH VANTS	PAHVANTS
SOME 5	SOME HAD FIVE	FIVE
OR TEN ACRES	O T R TEN ACRES,	OR TEN ACRES
AND THEY WERE	AND THEY WERE	TO FARM [space]
TRYING TO	TRYING TO	AGENT THERE
FARM,	FA T RM THERE:	
ALSO ≤A ≥	ALSO A	ALSO
FARMER, WHO	FARMER WHO	FARMER WHO
WAS CHARGED	WAS IN CHARGE	WAS
WITH	OF	
WHATEVER	WHATEVER	
IMPLEMENT	IMPLEMENTS	
WAS PROVIDED	WERE PROVIDED	
FOR THEM,	FOR THEM AND	
PAID BY	PAID BY THE	PAID FOR THE
MONTH FOR HIS	MONTH FOR HIS	MONTH FOR HIS

K5		15
SERVICES = ALL	SERVICES. ALL	SERVICES TRIED
ENDEAVOR	ENDEAVORING	SERVICES TRIED
TO CIVILIZE	TO CIVILI V ZE	TO CIVILIZE
THOSE INDIANS;	THESE INDIANS,	THOSE INDIANS
LEARNING	AND LEARN	[space]
THEM TO	THEM TO	
←FARM → [space]	FARM.	
AT THOSE	AT THESE	AT THIS
LITTLE	LITTLE	LITTLE
PLACES =	PLA V CES,	PLACE
		HARMONY
I BELIEVE THEN	—I BELIEVE	[<i>space</i>] I BELIEVE
THERE IS ABOUT	THERE IS ABOUT	THERE WAS
BUT 3 OF THOSE	THREE OF THESE	BUT 3 THOSE
PLACES IN	LITTLE PLACES	PLACES IN THE
	IN THE COUNTY	[space]
TERRITORY,	TERRITORY,—	TERRITORY
		[space]
CORN	CORN	HARMONY CORN
CREEK,	CREEK,	CREEK
HARMONY	HARMONY,	
CLARA,	SANTA CLARA.	AND CLARA
JOHN D. LEE,	JOHN D . LEE	JOHN D. LEE
AFTER THIS	AFTER THIS	AFTER
BREAKING OFF =	BREAKING OFF,	BREAK OFF
THIS LETTING	THIS LETTING	OFFICE LETTING
HIM OUT OF	HIM OUT OF	HIM OUT OF
OFFICE, WAS	OFFICE,—WAS	OFFICE
KIND OF LET	KIND OF LET	
DOWN,	DOWN AND TO	
REMAINS/HARMO	HARMONIZE HIM	
NIZED[?]	AS IT MIGHT BE,	
PROMISING HIM	—HE WAS	WAS PROMISED
TO BE PAID	ASKED	BE PAID FOR IT
IF HE WOULD	IF HE WOULD	IF HE WOULD
TAKE CHARGE	TAKE CHARGE	
OF THESE	OF THESE	
INDIANS, AND	INDIANS AND	
THE TOOLS	THEIR TOOLS	
PROPERTY	AND PROPERTY	DE
AND BE FARMER TO THE	AND BE A FARMER TO THE	BE FARMER TO THE
	INDIANS. THE	INDIANS UNDER
INDIANS, UNDER		
THE AGENT	INDIAN AGENT	THE AGENT

RS

BT

PS

1540

RT	RS	ВТ	PS
	THAT WAS	THAT WAS	THAT WAS
	ABOVE HIM AT	ABOVE HIM AT	ABOVE HIM AT
	THIS TIME HE	THIS TIME, HE	THIS TIME
	WAS THE	WAS THE	HE WAS THEIR
	FELLOW WITH	FELLOW WITH	FELLOW TO THEM
	IMDI EMENITS	THE IMPLEMENTS.	IMPLEMENTS
	IMPLEMENTS [<i>space</i>] ³²²	AND NOW IN	NOW IN
	[space]	ORDER—I WILL	ORDER I
		MENTION THIS	MENTION THIS
		FOR THE	ТО
		PURPOSE OF	10
		BRINGING IT	BRING IT
		HOME TO YOUR	HOME YOUR
		MINDS AT THIS	MINDS AT THIS
		TIME BECAUSE	TIME [space] IN
			ORDER THAT
		THEY APPEAL TO	THEY MAY
		YOU THAT	BUILD
		JOHN D.	UP JOHN D.
		LEE BEING	<i>LEE</i> [?] TO
		AGREAT MAN,	GREAT MAN[?]
		THAT HE MAY	THAT HE
		BE CONSIDERED	BE A FIT <i>KS/NS</i> [?]
		OF SUFFICIENT	OF SUFFICIENT
		VALUE AND	VALUE AND
		IMPORTANCE OF	[space]
		TO SACRIFICE	
		FOR THE ATONEMENT OF	
		THE WHOLE OF	WHOLE OF
		THIS CRIME:,	THIS CRIME
		THAT THE Y	THAT THEY
		MIGHT MAGNIFY	MAY MAKE
		HIM TO BE A	HIM BE A
		GREAT	
		COMMANDER,	COMMANDER TO
		A	BE A GREAT
			OFFICER AND
		GREAT HEAD,	GREAT HEAD
		GREAT	AND A GREAT

^{322.} Page 1 of Rogerson's Shorthand Notebook 7 is missing; this creates a break in Spicer's opening argument to the jury.

RT	RS	BT	PS
		BRAIN; D FOR	BRAIN WITHOUT
		THEY SAY THAT	SAVE/SV[?]
		HE INITIATED,	HE DID INITIATE
		ORIGINATED,	ORIGINATE
		LED ON THIS	LEAD AND
		MOST	EXECUTE THIS
		HORRIBLE,	HORRIBLE AND
		DIABOLICAL	DIABOLICAL
		CRIME; THAT	CRIME THEY
		YOU MUST	MUST
		BELIEVE HIM TO	BUILD HIM UP
		BE	LARGE
		SOMETHING	SOMETHING MODE THAN
		MORE THAN A	MORE THAN
			HIRED
		SUBBORDINATE	SUBORDINATE[?]
		OR TO BE A FARME T R TO	FARMER TO THE
		THE INDIANS.	INDIANS AND
		THE INDIANS. THEREFORE	THEREFORE IT
		IT HA D S BEEN A	HAS BEEN A
		PART OF	PRINCIPLE OF
		THE	THE
		PROSECUTIOHN	PROSECUTION
		OF JOHN D. LEE,	OF JOHN D LEE
		A PART	AND PRINCIPLE
		OF THE SYSTEM	OF THE SYSTEM
		BY WHICH THEY	BY WHICH THEY
		MAKE HIM OR	—[?]
		SEEK TO MAKE	TOMAKE
		HIM A VICTIM,	HIM A VICTIM
		AND NOT ONLY	NOT[?] ONLY
		THAT THE	THE
		PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION
		SIMPLY COULD	—[?]
		DO , BUT THEY	THEY
		HAVE	HAVE SIMPLY
		FALLEN INTO	FALLEN INTO
		THE RUTS	THE RUT[?] THAT
		THAT	THOSE BAD
			MEN HAIGHT
		HIGBEE, SMITH	HIGBEE AND
		AND OTHERS	BRETHREN[?]
		ORIGINATED,	ORIGINATED

RT	RS	BT	PS
RT	RS	MANY YEARS AGO. THEY ARE TO SLIDE ALONG IN THAT SAME RO UTINE THAT PEOPLE BELIEVED HIM, THIS HUMBLE MAN, JOHN D. LEE, TO BE A GREAT MAN. THEY MAGNIFY HIM SO THAT THE CHURCH AND THE CHRISTIAN WORLD MAY BE SATISFIED IF HE IS CONVICTED AND HUNG, THAT THE QUESTION IS ^[170] SETTLED OR WIPED OUT. WE SHALL SHOW TO YOU, GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY, AND THIS IS OUTR DEFENSE, AS WE SHALL SHOW TO	MANY YEARS AGO [<i>space</i>] THEY BUILD UP THIS HUMBLE MAN JOHN D. LEE TO BE A GREAT MAN [<i>space</i>] MAGNIFY HIM SO THAT THE JURY AND COURT AND WORLD MAY BE SATISFIED IF HE IS CONVICTED AND HUNG THAT THE QUESTION [<i>page</i> <i>torn</i>] SETTLED AND ALL WIPED OUT WE SAY TO YOU GENTLEMEN OF THE JURY IT IS OUR DEFENSE AS WE SHALL SHOW TO
		THIS IS OUTR D E FENSE, AS WE	IT IS OUR DEFENSE AS WE
		AUTHORITY, AND THAT WHEN THAT WAS DONE NAND BY WHOM, <u>ABOUT</u> DURING THIS	

RT	RS	BT	PS
		TIME IT HE WAS	
		ALL ON THE SIDE	
		OF MERC Y ,	
		WRISKING HIS	
		LIFE TO	
		PROTECT THE	
		EMIGRANTS AND	
		SAVE THEM	
		WITH THE PRICE	
		OF BLOOD—	
		THESE	
		INNOCENT CHILDREN. THIS	
		COUNCIL THAT	
		HAS BEEN	
		DETAILED TO	
		YOU, SOME	
		ACCOUNT O F	
		WHICH WIOLL	
		BE HAS BEEN	
		GIVEN, WILL BE	
		GONE INTO	
		FURTHER. AT	
		THE ₩R ISK OF	
		HIS LIFE,	
		WEEPING, AND	
		SOROWINGFULL	
		Y , HE WENDED	
		HIS WAY	
		THROUGH THE	
		MOUNTAINS	
		ALONE. HE IS	
		NOT LOADED	
		WITH PROPERTY	
		OR CLOTHING	
		BUT WITH A	
		CONSCIENCE	
		CLEAR THAT HE HAD DONE HIS	
		DUTY; AND	
		WITHOUT A	
		FEAR OF HIS	
		FELLOW MAN:	
		HE HAD DONE IT	
		TIE TIAD DONE II	

RT	RS	BT	PS
		TO THE BEST OF	
		HIS ABILITY.	
		BUT WHILE	
		THESE WHO	
		WERE WENDING	
		THEIR WAY	
		TOWARDS	
		CEDAR CITY ,	
		LOADED WITH	
		THE SPOILS OF	
		THAT EMIGRANT	
		TRAIN, JOYOUS,	
		CONSCIENCELES	
		S, REJOICING	
		THAT IT WQS	
		WAS FINALLY	
		COME TO AN	
		END , AND T H A T	
		THEY WERE	
		LOADED WITH	
		THE SPIOLS, AND	
		WITH A CURSE UPON THEIR LIPS	
		AGAINST THAT	
		OLD MAN, "THAT	
		OLD MAN, THAT OLD FOOL",	
		THAT HUMBLE,	
		LONE MAN, IS	
		THE ONE THAT	
		THEY WOULD	
		HAVE YOU	
		BELIEVE SHALL	
		BE PUNISHED	
		FOR ALL THIS	
		MURDER -ING. IT	
		SEEMS TO ME	
		THAT IT IT IS	
		ALL	
		MALICIOUSNESS	
		THAT THEY	
		HAVE THROWN	
		THE BLAME OF	
		ALL THIS ON	
		JOHN D D. LEE;	

FOR THAT MAN WITH THAT BOY, SURROUNDED BY THE MANY INDIANS THAT WERE THERE, TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT HIM AND TWO	
SURROUNDED BY THE MANY INDIANS THAT WERE THERE, TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
BY THE MANY INDIANS THAT WERE THERE, TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
INDIANS THAT WERE THERE, TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
WERE THERE, TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
TOOK THE LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
LIBERTY IN DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
DEFENSE OF THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
THIS EMIGRANT TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
TRAIN, AND KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
KNOWING THE CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
CHARACTER OF THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
THESE INDIANS, TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
TO GO TO THEIR DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
DEFEN SD CE. THEY FIRED AT	
THEY FIRED AT	
HIM AND TWO	
BALLS PAST	
THROUGH HIS	
CLOTHES, ONE	
OF THEM	
INFLICTING A	
SLIGHT WOUND.	
THAT SEEMS TO	
BE CRUEL AND	
WICKED THAT	
THEY TOOK	
UPON	
THEMSELVES	
THE POSITION	
TO GO BEFORE	
THE JURY WITH	
SAYING THEY	
<i>[Bk 7 2]</i> 323 WERE THE	
WOUNDS, WOUNDS,—	
THOSE BULLET THESE BULLET	
HOLES, HOLES, THAT	
WERE THAT WERE	
RECEIVED RECEIVED IN	
FIGHTING FIGHTING	

^{323.} In longhand at the top of the page: **BOOK NO. 7 - 1ST LEE TRIAL**. Pages 2–6 have diagonal transcription lines that disappear at the start of Pollock's testimony.

n'	г
К	

AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE
EMIGRANTS AND	EMIGRANTS AND
BY BALLS FROM	BY BALLS FROM
THE	THE
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS . ,
HIS	AND EVER HIS
INTIMATING TO	INTIMATING TO
YOU THE	YOU THAT THE
COAT WAS A	COAT WAS A
COAT TAKEN	COAT TAKEN
FROM THE FIELD	FROM THE FIELD
OF SLAUGHTER	OF SLAUGHTER
WITH THE	WITH T E HE
BULLET HOLES	BULLET HOLES
ON IT. AND WE	IN ^[171] IT. WE
SHALL SHOW	SHALL SHOW TO
YOU IN	YOU IN
CONNECTION	CONNECTION
WITH	WITH THE
EVIDENCE	EVIDENCE
WHICH	INDIANS WHICH
HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN
ALREADY	ALREADY
GIVEN IN, THAT	GIVEN, IN THAT
THAT COAT	THAT COAT
WAS ONE	WAS ONE
WORN THERE	WOR E N THERE
BY HIM TO	BY HAIG HIM TO
THE FIELD,	THE FIELD AND
NOT TAKEN	NOT TAKEN
FROM THE	FROM THE
FIELD.	FIELD. THAT
THOSE WOUNDS	THESE WOUNDS,
= THOSE BULLET	THESE BULLET
	BUK LLET
HOLES WERE	HOLES, WERE
INFLICTED BY	INFLI V CTED BY
BULLETS FROM	BALLS FROM
THE SAVAGE	THE SAVAGE
INDIANS, IT	INDIANS, AND IT
WAS ONLY BY	WAS ONLY BY
RISK OF	THE WRISTK OF
LIFE	LIFE, BY
FRIENDS OF	FIRIENDS OF

HIS[?] HE	HIS THAT HE	
WAS PREVENTED	WAS PREVENTED	
BEING	FROM BEING	
KILLED OF	KILLED BY THE	
INDIANS THEN	INDIANS THEN	
AND THERE	AND THERE;	
	THAT HE DID	
IN THE DEFENSE	THIS IN DEFENSE	
THOSE	OF THESE	
HELPLESS	HELPLESS	
EMIGRANTS. < 🗲	EMIGRANTS.	
IN THE OPENING,	IN THE OPENING	
IT IS	IT IS WAS	
SPOKEN OF AS —	SPOKEN OF AS	
[?] AS A COAT	A COAT THAT	
	WAS BROUGHT	
FROM THE	FROM THE	
FIELD	FIEL S D.	
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF	
THE JURY, WE	THE JURY, WE	
ONLY WISH WE	ONLY WISH WE	
COULD PAINT TO	COULD PAINT TO	
YOU = WE	YOU, THAT WE	
COULD BRING	COULD BRING	
BEFORE YOUR	BEFORE YOUR	
VISION THE	VIS S ION THE	
TRUE PICTURE	TRUE PICTURE	
OF WHAT THEN	OF WHAT THEN	
TOOK PLACE	TOOK PLACE,	
THERE	EITHER OR GIVE	
BY	IT TO YOU BY	
WITNESS	WITNESSES BUT	
UNFORTUNATEL	UNFORTUNATEL	
Y FOR US	Y FOR U T S , THE	
MEN SINCE	MEN	
COULD ALL BE	BEING ARE	
DEAD YET/NOT[?]	DEAD, —YET	
ONE STILL	ONE IS STILL	
LIVING	LIVING ₩BY	
WE	WHOM WE	
COULD	COULD CAN	
BRING THAT	BRING THAT	
WHOLE SCENE	WHOLE SECENTE	
OF IT BEFORE	F BEFORE	

		_
YOU, AND	YOU, Z AND	
SHOW YOU	SHOW TO YOU	
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	
PLEADING FOR	PLE E ADING FOR	
THE LIVES OF	THE LIVES OF	
THOSE	THESE	
EMIGRANTS;	EMIGRANTS . ;HI	
BEING	PLEADING BEING	
CHASED AND	CHASED AND	
DRIVEN BY	DRIVEN BY	
THOSE INDIANS,	THESE INDIANS,	
SHOT AT AND	SHOT AT, AND	
ONLY/ONE[?] LIFE	ONE LIFE	
SAVED BY THE	SAVED BY THE	
	INTERPRETERS	
INTERFERENCE	INTERFERENCE	
OF SAINTS	OF ONE OF THE	
	INDIANS	
AROUND HIM	AROUN G D HIM	
HE HAD	THAT HE D HAD	
WITH HIM,	WITH HIM.	
CRUEL CRUEL	CRUEL, CRUEL	
OF[?] CHARGE;	CHARGE THAT	
THOSE WOUNDS	THESE WOUNDS	
UPON HIM THAT	UPON HIM WERE	
BULLET HOLES	BULLET HOLES	
AS BEING	AS HAVING	
INFLICTED	BEEN INFLICTED	
IN HIS	IN HIS	
MURDEROUS	MURDERO U S	
ATTACK ON	ATTACK UPON	
THOSE	THESE	
EMIGRANTS. ≤¶≥	EMIGRANTS!	
IT IS THE	IT IS THE	
THEORY ALONE	THEORY ALONE	
OF OUR	OF OUR	
DEFENSE, TO	DEFENSE, TO	
SHOW YOU ALL	SHOW ALL	
THROUGH FROM	THROUGH FROM	
THE TIME	THE TIME,	
IMMEDIATELY	IMMEDIATELY	
AFTER	AFTER THE	
PERPETRATION	PERPETRATION	
OF THIS GREAT	OF THIS GREAT	

MASSACRE, UP	MASSACRE UP	
TO THE PRESENT	TO THE PRESENT	
TIME, THAT	TIME, THAT	
THERE HAS	THERE HAS HSA	
BEEN ≤A ≥	BEEN A	
SYSTEM OF	SYSTEM OF	
VICTIMIZING	VICTIMISING	
INAUGURATED	INAUGURATED,	
WHEREBY JOHN	WHEREBY JOHN	
D. LEE SHOULD	D. LEE SHOULD	
BE MADE TO	BE MADE TO	
SUFFER;	SUFFER;	
WHEREBY JOHN	WHEREBY JOHN	
D. LEE SHOULD	D. LEE SHOULD	
BE HELD UP TO	BE HELD UP TO	
THE WORLD AS	THE WORLD AS	
THE GREAT	THE GREAT	
CAUSE, AND THE	CAUSE, AS THE	
GREAT	GREAT LEADER	
VICTIM OF A	VICTIM OF THE	
GREAT MURDER,	GREAT MURDER	
OF THIS GREAT	OF THIS GREAT	
SLAUGHTER.	SLAUGHTER.	
THEY T[?] HIM	THEY TAKE HIM	
FROM A	FROM THE	
HUMBLE FIELD	HUMBLE FIELD	
OF LIFE, HAS	OF LIFE AND	
BUILT	FIRST F COMPEL	
HIM UP TO BE AN	HIM TO BE AN	
OFFICER,	OFFICER AND	
MAGNIFYING	MAGNI G FY THE	
LITTLE POSITION		
OF FARMER	FO T OF FARMER	
TO THESE FEW	TO THOSE FEW	
INDIANS AS AN	INDIANS, AS THE	
INDIAN AGENT	INDIAN AGENT,	
TO AN AGENT	—AS THE AGENT	
FOR THE	FOR THE	
INDIANS OF ALL	INDIANS OF ALL	
THIS COUNTY,	THIS COUNTRY.	
THEY THEY	THEN THEY	
CREATE HIM TO	CREATE HIM TO	
BE MAJOR IN	BE MAJOR IN	
ARMY,	THE ARMY—	
AKIVII,		

RT	RS	BT	PS
	MAJOR IN THIS	MAJOR IN THIS	
	MILITARY	MILITARY	
	ORGANIZATION.	ORGANIZATION.	
	TO BE	^[172] THEN BY	
	SOMETHING	SOMETHING	
	THAT THEY	THAT THEY	
	DO NOT SEEM	DON'T SEEM	
	HARDLY	HARLDLY	
	CAPABLE OF	CAPABLE OF	
	EXPLAINING	EXPLAINING	
	FOR	OFFOR FOR	
	SOME CAUSE OR	SOME CAUSE OR	
	SOMEHOW THIS HUMBLE MAN	SOME HOW, THIS HUMBLE MAN	
	ALL AT ONCE	ALL AT ONCE	
	CAME TO HAVE	CAME TO HAVE	
	CAME TO HAVE	THE COMMAND	
	OVER ALL THE	OVER ALL THE	
	PEOPLE, OVER	PEOPLE, OVER	
	THE BISHOPS,	THE BISHOPS,	
	OVER THE	OVER THE	
	PRESIDENT,	PRES E IDENTS,	
	OVER THE	OVER THE	
	MAJORS, OVER	MAJORS, OVER	
	THE COLONELS,	THE COLONELS,	
		OVER	
	EVERY ONE	EVERYTHING	
	AND	AND	
	EVERY BODY. IT	EVERYBODY. IT	
	SHALL BE OUR	SHALL BE OUR	
	ENDEAVOR TO	ENDEAVOR TO	
	SHOW YOU HOW	SHOW YOU HOW	
	HUMBLE IN LIFE	HUMBLE IN LIFE	
	THIS MAN WAS,	THIS MAN WAS,	
	HOW MUCH HE	HOW MUCH HE	
	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN	
	WRONGED BY	WRONGED BY	
	THIS SYSTEM OF	THIS SYSTEM OF	
	BUILDING HIM	BUILDING HIM	
	UP TO	U S P TO	
	GREATNESS	GREATNESS.	
	WILL ALL	THAT WITH	
	THEIR	THEIR	
	ENDEAVORS BUT	ENDEAVORS	

K I	NJ		
	IN DOING SO WE	IN DOING SO, WE	
	CAN'T HELP	CANNOT HELP	
	BUT MAKE THE	BUT MAKE THE	
	PROSECUTION	PROSECUTION	
	TO BE	TO BE	
	ACCESSORIES	ACCESSORIES,	
		AND	
	INHERITORS OF	INHERITORS OF	
	THE	THE	
	RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	
	OF ALL	OF BUILDING	
		AND TAKING	
	STOCK IN TRADE	STOCK IN TRADE	
	OF ALL THE	OF ALL THE	
	LEADERS THAT	LEADERS THAT	
	HAS PRECEDED	HAVE PRECEDED	
	THEM, THAT	THEM. THAT	
	ISAAC C HAIGHT,	ISAAC C. HAIGH,	
	J M HIGBEE,	JOHN M. HIGBEE,	
	PHILIP	AND PHILIP	
	K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	
	ORIGINATED[?]	ORIGINATED IN	
	COUNCILS	THE COUNCILS	
	CEDAR CITY	IN CEDAR CITY,	
	FULL/FILL[?]	FILLED	
	WITH	WITH THE	
	THE	DANGER , THE	
	DANGER	DANGER OF TO	
	CHURCH	THEIR	
	FOLLOWERS,	FOLLOWERS, TO	
	SHIELDED	SHEALD	
	THEMSELVES,	THEMSELVES,	
	HAVE THROWN	HAVE THROWN	
	UPON	THAT UPON	
	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE,	
	AND THAT ALL	AND THAT ALL	
	THE ENEMIES OF	THE ENEMIES OF	
	MORMONS	MORMONISM	
	HAVE CHARGED	HAVING DANGER LIDON	
	UPON THEM	DANGER UPON	
	TAKING UP THIS	THEM, HAVE TAKEN UP T H IS	
	TAKING UP THIS TALE	TALE AND RE-	
	REITERATED IT	ITERATED IT IN	

RS

BT

_	_
D	
•	
	-

r			
	TO ALL	ORDER TO	
	WITHOUT PROOF	PROVE TO	
	THE WORLD THE	THE WORLD, THE	
	FOLLOWER/FLR/	FLESH	
-	[?] AND/OF[?]	AND THE	
	THE DEVIL	DEVIL THAT HE	
		WAS GUILTY	
		AND WHEN	
	HAVE	THEY	
	ORIGINATED	ORI D GINATED IT	
	AGAINST J	AGAINST JOHN	
	D LEE. THE	D. LEE. THE	
	PROSECUTION,	PROSECUTION,	
	WE CAN'T	WE CANNOT	
	HELP BUT SAY	HELP BUT SEE,	
	HAVE	HAVE ALSO	
	TAKEN IT,	TAKEN IT UP	
	RECEIVED	AND RECEIVED	
	IT AS VERITY	IT AS A VERITY	
	WILL ASK YOU	THAT HE WAS	
	TO BELIEVE AS	SUPERINTENDEN	
	THEY PRETEND	T OF INDIAN	
	TO BELIEVE	AFFAIRS, AND	
	10 22212 (2	THAT HE ACTED	
	^{[3]324} IN ADDITION	IN SDEFENSCE	
	ТО ТНАТ	WITH THEM	
	AGAINST THEM	AGAINST WITH	
		THE INDIANS	
		AGAINST THE	
		EMIGRANTS.	
		AND THAT	
	IT SHALL	THAT WOULD	
	BEOUR	BEOUR	
	DEFENSE WE	DEFEN SE. WE	
	BELIEVE	BELIEVE THAT	
	WE CAN	WE CAN	
	SATISFACTORIL	SATISFACTORIL	
	Y SHOW TO YOU	Y SHOW TO YOU	
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	
	LEE AT THE TIME	LEE AT THE TIME	
	OF THIS	OF THIS	
		MASSACRE ,	
	MASSACRE	WIASSACKE ,	

^{324.} On the verso of the page: 174-148=26.

WAS IF	WAS, IF	
ANYTHING	ANYTHING	
UNDER BANDS,	UNDER BAN N S,	
01(221(211(25)	UNDER THE	
DISPLEASURE OF	DISPLEASURE OF	
THOSE MEN;	THESE MEN;	
THAT HE WAS	THAT HE WAS	
NOT A MAN	NOT A MAN	
THAT THEY	THAT THEY	
WOULD TRUST	WOULD TRUST	
IN THEIR	IN THEIR	
COUNCILS,	COUNCILS; AND	
HE WAS NOT	HE WASN'T	
CONSIDERED BY	CONSIDERED BY	
THEM AS	THEM AS	
RELIABLE FOR	RELIABLE FOR	
ANY PURPOSE.	ANY PURPOSE.	
HE WAS	HHHE WAS	
UNDER THE	UNDER THE I R	
BANDS OF	BAN N S OF	
DISPLEASURE	DISPLEASURE,	
WE WILL SAY,	WE WILL SAY.	
HE WAS NOT A	HE WASN'T A	
CITIZEN OF	CITIZEN OF	
CEDAR CITY IF	CEDAR CITY. IF	
WE USE	WE USE THE	
COMMON	COMMON	
EXPRESSION AS	EXPRESSION AS	
THE WORLD	THE WORLD	
NOW USES,	NOW USES IT,	
THE COMMON	THE COMMON	
WORD OF	WORD OF	
"RING", WE WILL	"RING", WE WILL	
SAY; HE WAS	SAY ; , HE WAS	
NOT ONE OF	NOT ONE OF	
THE RING	THAT "RING."	
BUT LIKE ALL	BUT UNLIKE ALL	
OTHER CITIZENS	OTHER CITIZENS	
OF THE	OF THE	
COUNTRY, HE	COUNTRY, HE	
WAS ONE	WASN'T ONE	
WHO FEARED	WHO FEARED	
THE	THE WIRRING	
RING,	"RING." IT WAS	

RS

BT

FEARED THIS	THIS	
BODY, THOSE	BODY, THIS	
WICKED THOSE	WICKED, THESE	
CRUEL HEARTED	CRUEL HEARTED	
MEN WHO HAD	MEN, WHO	
WORKED	WOULD WORK	
THEMSELVES	THEMSELVES	
INTO OFFICE IN	INTO OFFICE IN	
THE CHURCH;	THE CHURCH—	
INTO THE	^[173] INTO THE	
CITY IN TO THE	STATE, INTO THE	
MILITIA, WHO	MILITIA, W HO	
HAD OBTAINED	HAD OBTAINED	
COMMAND OVER	COMMAND OVER	
THE PEOPLE	THE PEOPLE.	
THROUGH THEIR	THROUGH THEIR	
HYPOCRISY	HIPPOCRACY	
AND DESIGNS,	AND DESIGNS,	
THEY HAD	THEY HAD	
OBTAINED	OBTAINED	
THESE OFFICES =	THESE OFFICES,	
THIS	THIS	
AUTHORITY,	AUTHORITY,	
AND THEY HAD	AND THEY HAD	
FORMED A	FORMED A	
WICKED	WICKED,	
DESPERATE	DESPERATE	
RING TO USE	"RING" TO USE	
THAT OUTSIDE	THAT OUTSIDE	
COMMON	COMMON	
VERNACULAR	VERNACULAR	
WORD, "A	WORD—A	
CLOSED	CLOSE	
CORPORATION	CORPORATION	
RING",	"RI G NG",	
WITHIN WHICH	WITHIN WHICH	
RING, MANY	"RING" MANY	
DIABOLICAL	DIAB L OLICAL	
THINGS HAD	THINGS HAD	
BEEN	BEEN	
CONCOCTED. A	CONCOCTED. A	
RING	RIGH AI "RING"	
THAT MADE THE	THAT MADE THE	
 ENTIRE PEOPLE	ENTIRE PEOPLE	

_	_
D).	
•	
-	-

FEAR FOR THEIR	FEAR FOR THEIR	
LIVES; A	LIVE D S. A	
RING THAT	"RING" THAT	
HAD CAUSED	HAD CAUSED	
MANY	MANY AND	
A MAN TO BE	MANY TO BE	
SUDDENLY PUT	SUDDENLY PUT	
AWAY;	AWAY.	
AND/BUT[?]	A ND	
WHEN WE COME	WHEN WE COME	
TO FOLLOW UP	TO FOLLOW UP	
THESE GREAT	THESE GREAT	
AND NUMEROUS	AND NUMEROUS	
CRIMES IT	CRIMES, IT	
IS IMPROPER	SEEMS PROPER	
WE SHOULD	WE SHOULD	
TRACE	TRACE THE	
RESPONSIBILITY	RESPONSIBILITY	
ANY FURTHER	IN THEIR FAVOR,	
THAN HOME TO	THOSE	
THE MEN WHOM	MEN WHOM	
WE SHOW WHOM	WE SHALL SHOW	
	TO YOU, AND	
ARE SHOWN TO	ARE SHOWN TO	
BE REAL	BE THE REAL	
GUILTY ONES.	UGUILTY ONES,	
THOSE WHO BY	THOSE BY WHO	
THEIR OWN	BY THEIR OWN	
INDIVIDUAL	INDIVIDUAL	
ACTS,	ACTS,	
MENTAL AS	MENTALLY AS	
WELL AS	WELL AS	
PHYSICAL,	PHYSICALLY	
,	FISICALLY	
JOIN IN THE	JOINED IN THE	
CONSUMMATION	CONSUMMATION	
OF THE CRIME.	OF THE CRIME.	
THIS RING	THIS "RING"	
THEN AT CEDAR	THEN AT CEDAR	
CITY = THIS	CITY, THIS	
RING OF	"RING" OF	
SOUTHERN	SOUTHERN	
UTAH, WAS	UTAH, WAS	
WHAT WE WILL	WHAT WE WILL	
WILL WE WILL	WILL WE WILL	

SAY A	SAY WAS A	
RING OF	"RING" OF	
DESPERATE	DESPERATE	
MEN, THAT HELD	MEN, THAT HELD	
THE LIVES OF	THE LIVES OF	
THE PEOPLE IN	THE PEOPLE IN	
THEIR HANDS,	THEIR HANDS,	
WHOSE EDICTS	WHOSE EDICTS	
FOR GOOD OR	FOR GOOD OR	
EVIL THE	EVIL, —THE	
PEOPLE (OR AT	PEOPLE, —OR AT	
LEAST MANY OF	LEAST MANY OF	
THEM) FEARED	THEM, —FAILED	
TO DISOBEY.	TO DISPUTE.	
BUT WHILE WE	BUT WHILE WE	
SPEAK OF THE	SPEAK OF THE	
CRIMES OF	CRIMES OF	
THOSE MEN,	THESE ME S N;	
WHILE WE	WHILE WE	
SPEAK OF THE	SPEAK ON E THE	
	SUBJECT	
	OF THE	
WONDERFUL	WONDERFUL	
ACTS OF	ACTS AND	
CRIMES	CRIMES THAT	
PREVAILED,	PREVAILED AND	
THEY	THA ¥T THEY	
WERE GUILTY	WERE GUILTY	
OF, THEY WERE[?]	OF, THEY WERE	
NOT RIGHT TO	NOT RIGHT TO	
VISIT THE	VISIT THE	
TURPITUDE	T Q URPITUDE, —	
THEY HAVE NO	THEY HAVE NO	
RIGHT TO	RIGHT TO	
ASSERT THEIR	ASSERT THEIR	
CLAIM, THAT	CLAIM THAT	
CITIZENS WHO	CITIZENS WHO	
LIVED IN THEIR	LIVED IN THEIR	
VICINITY;	VICINITY	
ALTHOUGH IT	(ALTHOUGH IT	
MAY BE TRUE AS	MAY BE TRUE	
I HAVE	AS I HAVE	
SPOKEN, AS IT	SPOKEN) AS IT	
WILL BE A PART	WILL BE A PART	

RT	RS	BT	PS
	OF OUR DEFENSE	OF OUR DEFENSE	
	TO APPEAR SO	AND APPEAR SO	
	TO YOU, THAT	TO YOU) THA T	
	THESE	THESE MEN	
	MEN/THOSE		
	MEN[?]		
	EXERCISED	EXERCISING	
	SUCH	SUCH	
	WONDERFUL	WONDERFUL	
	CONTROL	CONTROL L THAT	
	OVER THE	OVER THE	
	MINDS OF THE	MINDS OF THE	
	PEOPLE THERE,	PEOPLE THERE	
	THAT MEN	,) THAT MEN	
	FEARED THEM,	FEARED THEM,	
	EVEN THEN	EVEN THE	
	SECOND IN THAT	SECOND IN THAT	
	RING OR THAT	"RING" OF THAT	
	COUNCIL,	COUN SE CIL	
	FEARED THE	FE R ARED THE	
	FIRST ONE, AND	FIRST ONE, AND	
	DARED NOT	DARED NOT	
	DISOBEY HIM	DISOBEY HIM.	
	NOT ALL	YET THERE	
	WERE MEN	WERE MEN	
	THERE WHO	THERE WHO HAD	
	DID DECENTE THERE	DISODEN THERE	
	DECEIVE, THERE WERE MEN	DISOBEY. THERE WERE MEN	
	WHO	THERE WHO	
	DID NOT	WOULDN'T	
	STAND OUT	STAND IT.	
	<there td="" were<=""><td>THERE WERE</td><td></td></there>	THERE WERE	
	MEN THERE>	MEN THERE	
	WHO HAD	WHO HAD	
	STAMINA,	STAMIN A G, —	
	MEN OF	MEN OF	
	COURAGE, THAT	COURAGE WERE	
	THEY	THERE WHO	
	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	
	OBEY ALL OF	AOBEY ALL	
	THE EDICTS OF	THE EDICTS OF	
	THIS COUNCIL	THIS COUN S CIL	
	OR THE ORDERS	OR THE ORDERS	

RT		

r		
	OF THOSE	OF THE₩SE
	MEN; AND WE	MEN; AND WE
	CLAIM, THAT	CLAIM THAT
	FOR THE	FOR THE
	PURPOSE OF	PURPOSE OF
	THIS TRIAL WE	THIS TRIAL WE
	SHALL	SHALL
	ESTABLISH THE	E X STABLISH THE
	FACT TO BE	FACT TO BE
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.
	LEE WAS ONE OF	LEE WAS ONE OF
	THESE MEN,	THESE $^{(174)}$ MEN.
	THAT WHEN	WHEN
	TOLD OF WHAT	TOLD OF WHAT
	HE WAS	HE WAS
	EXPECTED TO	EXPECTED TO
	DO, WHAT WAS	SDO; WHAT WAS
	EXPECTED TO BE	EXPECTED TO BE
	DONE AT	DONE AT THE
	MOUNTAIN	MOUNTAIN
	MEADOWS, HE	MEADOWS, HE
	DECLARED OUT	DECLARED
	AGAINST	AGAINST THE
	ORDER THAT HE	ORDER, THAT HE
	WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT
	OBEY, THAT HE	OBEY, THAT HE
	COULD NOT	COULD NOT
	OBEY, AND	OBEY , . AND IT
	SHALL BE ≤A ≥	SHALL BE A
	PART OF OUR	PART OF OUR
	DEFENSE TO	DEFENSE TO
	SHOW THAT	SHOW THAT
	THIS MAN,	THESE MEN ,
	AFTER THIS	AFTER THAIS
	PLOT HAD BEEN	PLOT HAD BE EN
	ARRANGED =	ARRANGED
	TO BE CARRIED	TO BE CARRIED
	OUT UPON	OUT UPON THE
	FIELD THAT HE	
	WAS NOT THERE	WASN'T THERE
	REFER	REFER
	OUT UPON FIELD THAT HE WAS NOT THERE AT THE GIVING OF THESE COMMANDS; I	OUT UPON THE FIELD, THAT HE WASN'T THERE AT THE GI C VING OF THESE COMMANDS. I

RT	RS	BT	PS
	PARTICULARLY		
	TO THIS PART OF	TO THIS PART OF	
	THE FIELD AND	THE FIEL S D AND	
	OF THAT	OF THAT	
	TRANSACTION,	TRANSACTION	
	THAT HAS BEEN	THAT HAS BEEN	
	DETAILED TO	DETAILED TO	
	YOU SOME	YOU AND WHICH	
	WHILE BACK	WILL SHOW THE	
	^[4] AS PART OF	SPIRIT OF	
	THE DEFENSE	THE DEFENDANT	
	AFTER	THAT AFTER THE	
	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
	WERE HEMMED	WERE HEMMED	
	IN CORRAL	IN AND IN THE	
	FIGUEDIO	MIDDLE OF	
	FIGHTING	THEIR FIGHTING	
	FOR THEIR	FOR THEIR	
	LIVES, MEN	LIVES, THE MEN	
	ABOUT	ABOUT	
	EXHAUSTED, A TREATY WAS	EXHAUSTED, A	
	MADE WITH	TREATY WAS	
	THEM.	MADE WITH THEM. THE	
	ARGUMENTS	ARGUEMENTS	
	WERE	WE	
	PRESENTED TO	PRESENT TO	
	YOU	YOU, WILL	
	100	SHOW AND	
	WHERE	WHERE	
	THEY HAVE	THEY THY HAVE	
	STRAINED	STRAINED—	
	WHERE THERE	WHERE THERE	
	HAS BEEN	HAS BEEN A	
	GREAT STRAIN	GREAT STRAIN	
	UPON	PUT UPON THE	
	FACTS TO MAKE	FACTS TO MAKE	
	IT OUT	HOUT THAT	
	JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	
	MADE THAT	MADE THAT	
	TREATY; NOT	TREATY. NOT	
	SO; THAT	SO , . THAT	
	TREATY WAS	TREATY WAS	
	MADE BY	MADE BY	

· · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · · ·			
	WILLIAM	WILLIAM	
	BATEMAN, AND	BATEMAN, AND	
	IT IS PART {OF	IT IS A PART OF	
	THE} ¹ THEORY	THE THEORY	
	OF THE	OF THE	
	DEFENSE TO	DEFEN D SE	
	SHOW YOU {TO} ⁱ		
	YOU THAT THAT	ТНАТ ТН Т	
	TREATY WAS A	TREATY WAS A	
	BONA FIDE	BONIFIED	
	TREATY, AND	TREATY AND	
	THE ATTEMPT	THE ATTEMPT	
	WAS MADE TO	WAS MADE TO	
	CARRY OUT	CARRY OUT	
	THAT TREATY IN	THAT TREATY IN	
	GOOD FAITH.	GOOD FAITH.	
	THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	
	LEE IN ALL HIS	LEE IN ALL HIS	
	ACTS THERE {ON	ACTS THERE ON	
	THAT} ⁱ	THAT	
	OCCASION WITH	OCCASION, THAT	
	THEM WAS	THEY WERE	
	ACTING IN	EN ACTED IN	
	GOOD FAITH,	GOOD FAITH,	
	ENDEAVORING	ENDEAVORING	
	TO SAVE THE	TO SAVE THE	
	LIVES OF ALL	LIVES OF ALL	
	THESE PEOPLE	THESE PEOPLE	
	AS THE TREATY	AS THE TREATY	
	SPECIFIED,	SPECIFIED, —AS	
	THEY HAD BEEN	THAT HAD BEEN	
	AGREED UPON,	AGREED UPON,	
	IN ORDER TO	IN ORDER TO	
	APPEASE {THE} ⁱ	APPEASE THE	
	INDIANS THAT	INDIANS, THAT	
	THEIR PROPERTY	THE PROPERTY	
	SHOULD BE	SHOULD BE	
	SACRIFICED,	SACRIFICED AND	
	THAT THEY	THAT THEY	
	SHOULD SAVE	SHOULD SAVE	
	THEIR LIVES BY	THEIR LIVES BY	
	TAKING THEM	TAKING THEM	
		TO CEDAR	
	SHOULD SAVE THEIR LIVES BY	SHOULD SAVE THEIR LIVES BY TAKING THEM	

TREATY WAS	TREATY WAS
MADE BETWEEN	MADE BETWEEN
{THE} ¹ PEOPLE	THE PEOPLE
OF	OF THE
COMPANY AND	COMPANY AND
THOSE THEY	THOSE THAT
CALLED,	WENT. —THE
TROOPS,	TROOPS, THE
SOLDIERS THERE	SOLDIERS THERE
THROUGH	,—THROUGH
WILLIAM	WILLIAM
BATEMAN ON	BATEMAN ON
THEIR SIDE, WHO	THEIR SIDE, WHO
WENT IN WITH A	WENT IN WITH A
FLAG OF TRUCE;	FLAG OF TRUCE
MET THEM	AND MET THEM
UNDER THAT	UNDER THAT
FLAG,	FLAG IN THEIR
,	CORRAL L
BONA FIDE	BON I EAFIDE LY
IN	AND, — IN
GOOD EARNEST	GOOD EARNEST
MADE THAT	MADE THAT
TREATY,	TREATY
AS THE BEST	A N S THE BEST
	THING THAT
THIS PEOPLE	THIS PEOPLE
COULD DO FOR	COULD DO FOR
THEM IN ORDER	THEM IN ORDER
TO SAVE THEIR	TO SAVE THEIR
LIVES {AND} ⁱ	LIVES, WAS TO
SACRIFICE THEIR	SACRIFICE THAT
PROPERTY.	PROPERTY.
AFTER THAT	THAT THAT
TREATY WAS	TREATY WAS
MADE JOHN D.	MADE. JOHN D.
LEE, SINGLY,	LEE SIN F GLY
ALONE	AND ALONE,
WITHOUT GUNS	WITHOUT GUN S ,
AND WITHOUT	OR WITHOUT A
FLAG, WAS SENT	FLAG WAS SENT
AS A PILOT IN	AS A PILATE, IN
ACCORDANCE	ACCORDANCE
WITH THAT	WITH THA T
AS A PILOT IN ACCORDANCE	AS A PILATE, IN ACCORDANCE

RT	RS	BT	PS
	TREATY, TO	TREATY, TO	
	CONVOY THEM	CONVEY THEM	
	TO CEDAR CITY,	TO CEDAR CI TY,	
	TO TAKE THEIR	TO TAKE THEIR	
	ARMS OFF	ARMS FROM	
	THEM, AS	THEM: [175] AS	
	7	SEVEN OF THE	
	HAD	EMIGRANTS HAD	
	ALREADY BEEN	ALREADY BEEN	
	KILLED, TO	KILLED; TO	
	TAKE	TAKE THE	
	SURVIVORS OF	SURVIVORS OF	
	THOSE	THESE	
	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS OF	
		THESE	
	IN	EMIGRANTS IN	
	SAFETY {TO} ⁱ	SAFETY TO	
	CEDAR CITY. HE	CEDAR CITY. HE	
	WENT IN	WENT IN	
	OBEDIENCE TO	OBEDIENCE TO	
	ORDERS AFTER	ORDERS, AFTER	
	HAVING RAISED	HAVING RAISED	
	HIS VOICE $=$ HIS	HIS VOICE, HIS	
	ARM =RISKED	ARM, W RISKED	
	HIS LIFE AND	HIS LIFE, AND	
	{HE} ⁱ OFFERED	OFFERED	
	TO RISK	TO ₩RISK	
	EVERYTHING IN	EVERYTHING, IN	
	DEFENSE OF	DEFENSE OF	
	THOSE	THESE	
	EMIGRANTS.	EMIGRANTS.	
	THAT IF ANY	THAT IF ANY	
	5 WOULD GO	FIVE WOULD GO	
	WITH THEM HE	WITH HIM HE	
	WOULD GO AND	WOULD GO AND	
	BATTLE FOR	BATTLE FOR	
	THEM,	THEM, AND	
	EITHER PERISH	EITHER PERISH	
	WITH THEM OR	WITH THEM OR	
	BRING THEM	BRING THEM	
	OUT IN SAFETY,	OUT IN SAFETY.	
	COULD NOT	IT COULD NOT	
	HAVE BEEN	BE BY	
	PARTY ANY	ANY	

RT	RS	BT	PS
	ORDERS	ORDERS THAT	
		HE CONSENTED	
	TO HAVE THEM	TO HAVE THEM	
	SACRIFICED,	SACRIFICED,	
	LET	BUT TO LET THE	
	INDIANS TAKE	INDIANS TAKE	
	THEIR	THE	
	PROPERTY,	PROPERTY TO	
	SAVE THEIR	SAVE THEIR	
	LIVES	LIVES, AND	
	THEY	THEY	
	APPARENTLY	APPARENTLY	
	CAME TO	CAME TO THEIR	
	HIS TERMS	HIM TERMS OF	
	AFTER THE	THE	
	TREATY,	TREATY, WHICH	
	HAD BEEN	HAD BEEN	
	$\{MADE\}^{1}IN$	MADE IN	
	ACCORDANCE	ACCORDANCE	
	WITH THAT	WITH THAT	
	SUGGESTION,	SUGGESTION,	
	THAT THEIR	THAT THEIR	
	PROPERTY	PROPERTY	
	SHOULD GO TO	SHOULD GO TO	
	APPEASE THESE	APPEASE THESE	
	500 HUNDRED	FIVE HUNDRED	
	SAVAGE	SAVAGE, CRUEL	
	HEARTED	HEARTED,	
	{H} ⁱ UNGRY ³²⁵	HUNGRY,	
	MADDENED	MADDENED	
	INDIANS. THAT	INDIANS. THAT	
	THE FEW PEOPLE	THE FEW PEOPLE	
	THAT WERE	THAT WERE	
	THERE SHOULD	THERE SHOULD	
	STAND	STAND	
	BETWEEN THEM	BETWEEN THEM	
	AND THE	AND THE	
	INDIANS AND	INDIANS, AND	
	SAVE THEIR	SAVE THEIR	
	LIVES IN	LIVES, AND	
	TAKING THEM	TAKE THEM TO	
	CEDAR CITY	CEDA TR CITY.	

^{325.} The word as originally written could read "HUNGRY" or "ANGRY".

NO		15
THAT TREATY	THAT TREATY	
THEY	WAS THERE	
MADE BY	MADE BY	
BATEMAN LEE	B V ATEMAN. LEE	
WAS THEN SENT	WAS THEN SENT	
IN AS	IN THERE AS A	
CONVOY WITHOUT CUN	PRIVA T E,	
WITHOUT GUN	WITHOUT A GUN,	
OR FLAG	WITH A OR FLAG	
OF TRUCE TO	OF TRUCE TO	
SEE THEM	SHOW THEM THE	
AWAY IN	WAY IN	
SAFETY TO	SAFETY TO	
CEDAR CITY,	CEDAR CITY;	
TELLING THEM	TELLING THEM	
HURRY UP	TO HURRY UP	
WITH	WITH ALL	
SPEED, AS THE	SPEED, AS THE	
INDIANS MAY	INDIANS MIGHT	
SOON BE	SOON BE AGAIN	
ON THEM,	UPON THEM	
HURRYING	HURRYING	
THEM OFF,	THEM OFF	
{AND} ¹ INSTEAD	AND INSTEAD	
OF FOLLOWING	OF FOLLOWING	
ROAD THAT	THE ROAD THAT	
BENT AROUND	BENT AROUND A	
LITTLE, IN HIS	LITTLE, IN HIS	
HASTE, TAKING	HASTE HE TOOK	
THEM ACROSS	THEM ACROSS	
THE LAND =	THE LANDS,	
ACROSS THE	ACROSS THE BEND TO GAIN	
BEND, AND GAIN		
TIME FROM THE INDIANS [<i>space</i>]	TIME FROM THE INDIANS WHO	
	WERE NEAREST	
TO BE SNS/SINCE/AS	TO THE	
SNS/SINCE/AS SOON AS[?]	EMIGRANTS'	
CORRAL WHERE	CORRAL WHERE	
THEIR WEAPONS	THEIR WAGONS	
AND THERE	AND THEIR	
PROPERTY	PROPERTY	
WAS,	WASERE. AFTER	
who,	WHICH THE	
	WIIICH I TE	

RS

BT

PS

INDIANS WOULD	INDIANS WOULD	
RUSH IN	R E U D SH IN	
THERE TO BE	THERE TO DO	
THE	THEIR	
PLUNDERER,	PLUNDERING;	
EACH ONE	EACH ONE OF	
ANXIOUS	THEM ANXIOUS	
TO BE FIRST, ^{[5]326}	TO BE FIRST AND	
TO GET THEIR	TO GET THEIR	
SHARE OF	SHARE OF THE	
PLUNDER, AND	PLUNDER. AND	
WHILE	WHILE THE	
INDIANS IN	INDIANS IN	
THEIR	THEIR	
MADDENED,	MADDENED,	
WILD FURIOUS,	WILD, FURIOUS,	
THEIR	STATE, THEIR	
INTEREST AND	EXCITED	
CURIOSITY TO	CURIOSITY TO	
SEE	SEE AND GET	
WHAT WAS	WHAT WAS	
WITHIN THIS	WITHIN G THIS	
CORRAL OF	CORARALL OF	
WAGONS, THAT	WAGONS, AND	
	WHILE	
	PLUNDERING	
HE	THEM, THAT HE	
MIGHT BE	MIGHT BE	
ENABLED SO	ENABLED TO SO	
TO HURRY OFF	T O HURRY OFF	
THESE WOMEN	THE WOMEN	
AND CHILDREN	AND CHILDREN	
MEN	AND THE MEN,	
	HE COULD	
GUIDE THEM	GUIDE THEM	
BEYOND ≤THE≥	BEYOND THE	
INDIANS, AND	INDIANS AND	
CARRY THEM TO	CARRY THEM TO	
CEDAR CITY IN	CEDAR IN	
SAFETY AND	SAF E T R Y.	
SUCH WE CLAIM	SUCH WE CLAIM	
<i>TO</i> [?]	TO BE THE	

RS

BT

PS

^{326.} On the verso of page 5 in a column: 148 58 68 78/31.

	FACTS,
GENTLEMEN OF	GENTLEMEN OF
THE JURY WAS	T HE JURY.
THE INTENTION	
OF JOHN D. LEE	
WHEN[?]	
UNMAGNIFIED	
BY THE FRIEND	THE FRIENDS
OF HIS ENEMIES,	OF HIS ENEMIES
or mo ErtElineo,	ARE
	ENDEAVORING
ТО МАКЕ НІМ	TO MAKE HIM
GREAT,	GREAT AND
DESPERATE AND	DES- ^[176] PERATE
	IN PERFORMING
HIS PART IN	THIS PART OF
THIS TRAGEDY	THE TRAGEDY,
	WHEN IT
WAS	REALLY WAS
THE ONLY PART	THE ONLY PART
OF MERCY	OF MERCY
PERFORMED BY	PERFORMED BY
ANY OF THEM	ANY OF THEM;
AND HE WAS	AND HE WAS
STRUGGLING IN	STRUGELING IN
HIS BEHALF[?] TO	THIS BEHALF
SAVE THEM IN	TO SAVE THEIR
THIS	LIVES, IN THIS
WAY HE HAD	WAY HE HAD
STARTED WITH	STARTED WITH
THE TRAIN THAT	THAT TRAIN,
HAD GONE	AND WHILE HE
WHILE WAS	WAS
THERE IN THE	T HERE IN THE
CORRAL AS	CORRAL, AS
EVIDENCE HAS[?]	IT HAS
BEEN GIVEN,	BEEN GIVEN TO
IT TOOK	YOU, IT TOOK
THEM SOME	THEM SOME
TIME TO GET	TIME TO GET
THEM READY;	READY,
TO GET THE	TO GET THE
THINGS IN	TIMNGS INTO
THE WAGON;	THE WAGONS,

RT		

rr			
	GET THE	TO GET THE	
	CHILDREN;	CHILDREN IN	
		THE WAGONS,	
	BURY THE	T H O BURY THE	
	2 MEN THAT	TWO MEN WHO	
	HAD	HAD	
	BEEN KILLED;	B EEN KILLED,	
	THEY	BECAUSE THE	
		EMIGRANTS	
	WERE THEN	WERE THEN	
	BURYING,	BURYING THEM,	
		AND THEY	
	WISHED TO	WISHED TO	
	FINISH UP THE	FINISH THE	
	BURIAL OF	BURIAL OF	
	THEIR FRIENDS.	THEIR FRIENDS.	
	SOME HOUR OR	SOME HOUR E S	
	MORE TOOK	OR MORE WAS	
	PLACE WHILE	PASSED WHILE	
	LEE WAS IN	LEE WAS IN	
	CORRAL,	THEIR F CORRAL,	
	EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
	AIDING/BD[?] FOR	WAITING FOR	
	THEM,	THEM TO TO	
	,	BURY THE	
		DEA R D,	
	HURRYING	HURRYING	
	THEM UP,	THEM UP,	
	FEARING	FEARING THAT	
	INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
	MIGHT BREAK IN	MIGHT BREAK IN	
	UPON THEM AND		
	MASSACRE	MASSACRE	
	THEM,	THEM, AND	
	FINALLY THEY	FINALLY THEY	
	WERE READY	WERE READY TO	
	MARCHED OUT	MARCH OUT.	
	WHILE HE WAS	HE WAS	
	THERE THIS	NOT THIS	
	FIEND IN	FIEND THEN IN	
	HUMAN SHAPE,	HUMAN SHAPE;	
	THAT IS	BUT THESE	
	WORST/WRST[?]	WERE WORSE	
	AND	THAN	
L		111/11/	

-	
	-

DESPERATE	DESPERATE.	
THIS MOST	THESE MEN	
WICKED THAT	WERE ARGUING,	
WILL LIVE IN	THAT WERE	
CENTURIES WITH	LEFT INTHE	
<i>THESE</i> [?] —[?]	RANKS ON THE	
AND GATHERED,	MEADOWS,	
FEAR FOR	FEARING FOR	
THEIR LIVES	THEIR LIVES,	
WITHOUT	NOT WITH THE	
COURAGE	COURAGE AND	
SENTIMENT OF	STAMINY OF	
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE, —	
WERE CALLED	WERE CALLED	
UP, MUSTERED	UP, MUSTERED	
TOGETHER, AND	TOGETHER, AND	
THEN CAME THE	THEN CAME THE	
ORDER, AFTER	ORDER. AFTER	
LEE WAS GONE	LEE WAS GONE	
FROM THEM	FROM THEM,	
WHERE HE WAS	WHERE HE WAS	
WHERE HE	WORKING AND	
COULD NOT	COUNLD NOT	
SEE ON	SEE OR HEAR	
WHAT HE	WHAT THE PLOT	
BELIEVED WAS,	WAS, BUT ON	
ON ERRAND OF	AN ERRAND OF	
MERCY, UNDER	MERCY UNDER	
A FLAG OF	THE FLAG OF	
TRUCE,	TRUCE,	
WHEREBY THEIR	WHEREBY THEIR	
LIVES SHOULD	LIVES SHOULD	
BE SAVED,	BE SAVED-;—	
<this b="" plot="" was<=""></this>	THIS PLOT WAS	
FORMED> WHILE	FORMED WHILE	
JOHN D. LEE	JOHN D. LEE	
WAS THUS ON	WAS THUS ON	
ERRAND OF	THE ERRAND OF	
MERCY THESE	MERCY. THESE	
FIENDS IN	FIENDS IN	
HUMAN SHAPE	HUMAN SHAPE	
WERE PLOTTING	WERE PLOTTING	
TO THWART	TO THWART	
THAT TREATY	THAT TREATY	

1569

MADE UNDER	MADE UNDER	
THE FLAG.	THAT FLAG	
WHILE	CLAG: WHILE	
JOHN D. LEE		
	JOHN D. LEE	
WAS THUS	WAS THUS	
ACTING	ACTING	
TRUTHFULLY	TRUTHFILLY,	
AND HONESTLY,	HONESTLY	
WITH	WITH A	
SORROWFUL	SORROWFUL	
HEART TO THE	HEART TO THE	
BEST OF HIS	BEST OF HIS	
ABILITIES,	ABILITIES	
ENDEAVORING	ENDEAVORING	
TO SAVE THESE	TO SAVE THESE	
EMIGRANTS,	EMIGRAN₩S,	
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
WERE	WERE	
APPROACHING	APPROACHING	
THEM, AND	THEM, AND	
THESE WICKED	THOSE WICKED	
LEADERS WERE	LEADERS WERE	
PLOTTING THIS	PLOTTING THIS	
DESTRUCTION	DESTRUCTION .	
NOW AFTER 17	NOW, AFER I7	
YEARS HAVE	YEARS HAVE	
PASSED;	PASS DE ED,	
AFTER THIS	AFTER THESE	
LONG NUMBER	NUMBER	
OF YEARS HAVE	OF YEARS HAVE	
ROLLED BY IN	ROLLED BY IN	
WHICH THIS	WHICH THIS	
GREAT CRIME	GREAT CRIME	
HAS BEEN[?]	HAS BEEN	
SO OFTEN,	SO OFTEN	
	SPOKEN OF;	
WHILE JOHN D.	WHILE JOHN D.	
LEE HAS BEEN	LEE W HAD BEEN	
LABORING	LABORIN V G	
UNDER THIS	UNDER THIS	
FORGED TALE	FORGED TALE	
CAST UPON HIM,	CAST UPON HIM	
HE MAY	AND MADE TO	
BEAR THE	BEAR ALL THE	

RS

BT

PS

1570

BLAME; NOW,	BLAME, NO , W	
TODAY COMES	TO-DAY COMES	
BEFORE YOU	BEFORE YOU	
EVIDENCE THAT	EVIDENCE THA T	
DON'T	DON'T TEND TO	
CONVICT LEE	CONVICT LEE,	
BUT CONVICT	BUT CONVI V CT	
THE <i>MAN/MEN</i> [?]	THE MEN $^{[177]}$	
WHO TOLD.	WHO TOLD IT.	
AND YOU ARE	AND YOU ARE	
ASKED	ASKED TO	
CONVICT	CONVICT	
THIS MAN LEE =	THISMAN LEE;	
THIS ONLY[?]	THIS ONLY	
MAN THERE	MAN FROM	
WHOSE HEART	WHOSE HEART	
SEEMED TO	SEEMED TO	
THROW OFF	THROW OFF THE	
ANY	ONLY ANY	
SPARKS OF	SPARKS OF	
HUMAN LIFE,	HUMAN LIFE. IN	
	IT	
SCINTILLATES	SCINTILLATE D S	
LONE DROP	THE LAST DROP	
OF BLOOD THAT	OF BLOOD THAT	
WOULD NOT	WOULD NOT	
ASSUME	HARM THE	
FACE OF	PEACE OF ANY	
HUMAN BEING	HUMAN BEING.	
^{[6]327} THIS	BUT THE	
CAVITY,	OTHERS WERE	
WITHOUT ANY	WITHOUT ANY	
MERCY OR	MERCY OR	
COMPASSION,	COMPASSION,	
AND WHEN HE	OR AND	
ALONE FELT FOR	WITHOUT THE	
THEM ANY	LEAST FEELING	
COMPASSION	FOR THEM, OR	
FOR THEIR	FOR THEIR	
a	FSAFERTY	
SAFETY, < LEE≻	SAFETY . LEE	
ONLY	WAS THE ONLY	

RS

BT

PS

^{327.} In longhand at the top of the page: **POLLOCK 1ST WIT DEFENSE**.

	·	
	MAN THAT SET	MAN THAT SET
		HIS FACE AND
	ТО	HIMSELF UP TO
	RESIST THIS	RESIST THIE DID,
	TIDE, THIS	THIS DEED, THIS
	SCHEME,	SCHEME, AND
	THIS COUNCIL	THIS COUNCIL
	OF	OF
	DESTRUCTION,	DESTRUCTION
	IS HERE PLACED	IS HERE PLACED
	BEFORE YOU,	BEFORE YOU AS
		COMING FROM
		THIS
		DEFENDANTS
		WHO IS
	AND	SANICT[?] AND
	ASK TO BE	ASKED TO BE
	CONVICTED OF	CONVICTED OF
	THIS GREAT	THIS GREAT
	MURDER UPON	MURDER, UPON
	THE TESTIMONY	THE TESTIMONY
	OF THESE MEN =	OF THESE MEN
	WHO	WHO
	COUNSELED	COUNSELED
	≤PLANNED≥ AND	PLANNED AND
	COMPELLED IT. I	COMPELLED IT. I
	HAVE NOT	HAVE NOT YET
	GOT≥ THROUGH	GOT THROUGH,
	YOUR HONOR.	YOUR HONOR,
	SHALL I	SHALL I PRES
	PROCEED ANY	PROCEED ANY
	FURTHER IT IS	FURTHER?. IT IS
	TWELVE	I2 O'CLOCK
	NOW BY	NOW. BY COURT:
	COURT ARE	ARE YOU
	YOU NEARLY	NEARLY
	THROUGH?	THROUGH, MR.
	≤SPICER≥	SPICER?
		BY MR. SPICER:
	IT WILL	NO, IT WILL
	TAKE ME	TAKE ME
	PERHAPS HOUR	NEARLY A HOUR
	LONGER BY	LONGER. BY
	COURT	
L	COUKI	COURT: THEN

RT	RS	BT	PS
	WILL TAKE	WE WILLTAKE A	
	RECESS UNTIL	RECESS TILL	
	HALF AFTER	HALF AFTER	
	2 O'CLOCK.	TWO O'CLOCK.	
		RECESS TILL	
		TWO THIRTY	
		P.MO	
	2:30 PM	<u></u> 2:30 P.M.	
	THURSDAY		
	<u>JULY 29/75</u> 230		
	PM		
		COURT MET	
		PURSUAN¥T TO	
	IUDCE	ADJOURNMENT	
	JUDGE BOREMAN		
	ENTERED COURT		
	ORDERED CLERK		
	READ NAMES OF		
	THE JURORS.		
	SPICER	ANDMR. SPICER	
	SITCER	RESUMED HINS	
		OPENING	
		ADDRESS TO	
		THE JURY AS	
	I	FOLLOWS: I	
	SHALL NOT	SHALL NOT	
	OCCUPY AS	OCCUP U Y AS	
	MUCH YOUR	MUCH OF YOUR	
	TIME AS I HAVE	TIME AS I HAVE	
	FOR	FOR THE	
	REASON I	REASON THAT I	
	HAVE GONE	HAVE GONE	
	OVER CASE	OVER THE CASE	
	FULLY IN	FULLY IN	
	DETAIL	DETAIL AND	
	TOUCH	TOUGCHED	
	UPON	UPON THE	
	POINTS I WISH	POINTS I WISH	
	YOU REFER TO	TO REFER TO AT	
	THIS TIME, I	THIS TIME, AND I	
	SHALL ONLY	SHALL ONLY	
	GIVE YOU	GIVE YOU A	
	SYNOPSIS OF	SYNOPSIS OF	

WHAT OUR	WHAT OUR	
DEFENSE SHALL	DEFENSE SHALL	
BE AND FOR	BE, AND FOR	
PURPOSE	THE PURPOSE OF	
MAKING	MAKINGIT	
BRIEF =	BRIEF ; , FOR THE	
PURPOSE	PURPOSE OF	
HAVING IT	HAVING IT	
CONDENSED	CONDENCED	
AND SHORT	AND SHORT ON	
EVERY POINT OF	EVERY POINT OF	
IT I WILL	IT, —I WILL	
READ IT THAT	READ IT, THAT	
THERE MAY	THERE MAY	
BE NO	BENO	
MISUNDERSTAN	MISUNDERSTAN	
DING ABOUT IT,	DING ABOUT IT;	
AND THAT IT	AND THAT IT	
WILL BE	WILL BE	
SOME/SM[?]	SIMPLY A	
SYNOPSIS	SYNOPSIS,	
CONSISTS OF	CONDENSED OF	
WHAT I HAVE	WHAT I HAVE	
SAID WHAT	SAID AND WHAT	
THE LINE	THE LINE OF	
	OUR DEFEN D SE	
WILL BE WHICH	WILL BE, WHICH	
IS AS	IS AS	
FOLLOWS. IT IS	FOLLOWS:"IT IS	
THEORY OF	THE THEORY OF	
DEFENSE	THE DEFENSE,	
THAT JOHN D.	THAT JOHN D.	
LEE WENT TO	LEE WENT TO	
SCENE OF	THE SCENE OF	
THE CONFLICT	THE CONFLICT	
AS SOON AS	AS SOON AS HE	
LEARNED		
←LEARNED THAT	LEARNED THAT	
THE≥	THAT THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS HAD	
THREATENED	THREATENED TO	
ATTACK	ATTACK THE	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS—	
WENT FOR THE	WENT FOR THE	
THAT JOHN D. LEE WENT TO SCENE OF THE CONFLICT AS SOON AS LEARNED ←LEARNED THAT THE INDIANS THREATENED ATTACK EMIGRANTS	THAT JOHN D. LEE WENT TO THE SCENE OF THE CONFLICT AS SOON AS HE LEARNED THAT THAT THE INDIANS HAD THREATENED TO ATTACK THE EMIGRANTS—	

RT	RS	BT	PS
	PURPOSE	PURPOSE OF	
	PACIFY	PA SS CIFYING	
	INDIANS	THE INDIANS;	
	IN ORDER TO	WENT THERE TO	
	SAVE	SOCEA ^[178] SAVE	
	HUMAN LIFE	HUMAN LIFE;	
	FOR SOME	THAT FOR SOME	
	TWO DAYS	TWO DAYS HE	
	EXERTED EVERY	EXERTED EVERY	
	EFFORT	EFFORT TO	
	DRAW OFF	DRAW OFF THE	
	INDIANS	INDIANS AND	
	SAVE LIVES	SAVE THE LIVES	
	OF	OF THE	
	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS.	
	AFTER THE	AFTER THE	
	INDIANS HAD	I NDAIANS HAD	
	BEEN	BEEN	
	ATTACKING	ATTACKING THE	
	TRAIN FOR SOME	TRAIN FOR SOME	
	DAYS	TWO DAYS,	
	FINDING THEIR	FINDING THEIR	
	INABILITY	AINABILITY TO	
	CAPTURE	CAPTURE OR TO	
	PEOPLE		
	DISLODGE THEM	DISLODGE THEM	
	FROM THEIR	FROM THEIR	
	STRONG HOLD	STRO N G	
	CORRAL THEY	CORRAL, THEY	
	BECAME	BECAME	
	EXASPERATED	EXASPERATED	
	DEMANDED	AND DEMANDED	
	LEE AND	THAT LEE AND	
	WHITES	THE WHITES	
	AROUND	AROUND THERE	
	SHOULD AID	SHOULD AID THE	
	THEM	INDIANS TO	
		CAPTURE THE	
		CORRAL AND	
		THE EMIGRANTS;	
	THAT UPON	AND THAT UPON	
	FAILURE. THAT	THE FAILURE	
	THERE NOT WAS		
	ANY ORDERS		

RT	RS	BT	PS
	SHOOT SUCH AS		
	P K SMITH		
	SWEARS TO. ³²⁸		
	^{[27]329} IT ³³⁰ IS THE		
	THEORY OF THE		
	DEFENSE THAT		
	JOHN D. LEE		
	WENT TO THE		
	SCENE OF THE		
	CONFLICT AS		
	SOON AS HE		
	LEARNED		
	INDIANS		
	THREATENED		
	ATTACK		
	EMIGRANTS, FOR		
	THE PURPOSE OF		
	PACIFYING		
	INDIANS IN		
	ORDER TO SAVE		
	HUMAN LIFE		
	FOR SOME TWO		
	DAYS HE		
	EXERTED EVERY		
	EFFORT TO		
	DRAW OFF THE		
	INDIANS AND		
	SAVE THE LIVES		
	OF THE		
	EMIGRANTS.		
	AFTER THE		
	INDIANS HAD		
	BEEN		
	ATTACKING THE		
	TRAIN FOR SOME		
	DAYS FINDING		
	THEIR INABILITY		
	TO CAPTURE		

328. Written at bottom of page in longhand: FOR CONTINUATION & CONCLUSION OF SPEECH SEE PAGE 27.

329. In longhand at top of page: **READ CONCLUSION OF SPICERS SPEECH OPENING DEFENSE**.

330. The following material almost exactly duplicates RS above and closely duplicates BT above.

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THE PEOPLE OR		
	TO DISLODGE		
	FROM THE		
	STRONG CORRAL		
	THEY BECAME		
	EXASPERATED		
	AND DEMANDED		
	THAT LEE AND		
	THE WHITES		
	AROUND THERES		
	SHOULD AID THE		
	INDIANS TO		
	CAPTURE THE		
	CORRAL AND		
	THE EMIGRANTS		
	AND THAT UPON		
	THE FAILURE OF	OF	
	LEE AND THE	LEE AND THE	
	WHITES TO AID	WHITES TO AID	
	THE INDIANS,	THE INDIANS,	
	THEN THEY	THEN THEY	
	WOULD	WOULD	
	DECLARE WAR	DECLARE A WAR	
	OF	OF	
	EXTERMINATION	EXTERMINATION	
	AGAINST THE	AGAINST THE	
	WHITES IN	WHITE L S IN ALL	
	THE	THE	
	SETTLEMENTS.	SETTLEMENTS;	
	AND THEN	AND THEN	
	THREATENED TO	THREATENED TO	
	KILL LEE	KILL LEE	
	UNLESS HE	UNLESS HE	
	WOULD AT ONCE	WOULD AT ONCE	
	HELP THEM	HELP THEM TO	
	KILL ALL THE	KILL ALL THE	
	EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS.	
	THAT THE LIFE	THAT THE LIFE	
	OF LEE WAS	OF LEE WAS	
	SAVED FROM	SAVED FROM	
	THE INDIAN	THE INDIAN	
	ATTACK BY THE	ATTACK BY THE	
	INTERPOSITIONS	INTERPOSITIONS	
	OF ISAAC	OF ISSAC JACOB	

RT		

HAMBLIN	HA BL MBLIN,	
THAT TO AVOID	THAT TO AVOID	
THE MASSACRE	THE MASSACRE	
BEING	BEING	
ACCOMPLISHED/	ACCOMPLISHED	
COMPELLED[?]		
BY THE INDIANS,	BY THE INDIANS,	
LEE SENT	LEE SENT A	
DISPATCH TO	DISPATCH TO	
HAIGHT BY	HAIGHT BY	
HIGBEE, ASKING	HIGBEE ASKING	
HAIGHT TO SEND	HAIGHT TO SEND	
ASSISTANCE TO	ASSISTANCE TO	
HIM TO ENABLE	HIM TO ENABLE	
HIM TO SAVE	HIM TO SAVE	
EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
FROM	FROM	
SLAUGHTER	SLAUGHTER	
AND TO DRAW	AND TO DRAW	
OFF THE	OFF THE	
INDIANS THAT	INDIANS; THAT	
WHEN THAT	WHEN THAT	
WORD HAD	ORDER HAD	
BEEN SENT TO	BEEN SENT TO	
HAIGHT BY LEE,	HAIGHT BY LEE	
THE INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
AGREED TO	AGREED TO	
WAIT UPON THE	WAIT UPON THE	
WHITES AND	WIHITES AND	
SPARE LEE'S	SPARE THE LOSS	
LIFE UNTIL THE	OF LIFE TILL THE	
RETURN OF HIS	RETURN OF HIS	
MESSENGER	MESSENGER.	
AFTER THE	AAFTER THE	
RETURN OF	RETURN OF THE	
MESSENGER,	MESSENGER,	
INDIANS	THE INDIANS	
WERE	WERE	
PROMISED THE	PROMISSED THE	
PROPERTY OF	PROPERTY OF	
THE EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
IF THEY WOULD	IF THEY WOULD	
DRAW OFF	DRAW OFF AND	
LET THE	LET THE	

EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
ALONE THIS THE	ALONE. THIS THE	
INDIANS	INDIANS	
AGREED TO, AND	AGREED TO, AND	
DID DRAW OFF	DID DRAW OFF	
EARLY IN THE	EARLY IN THE	
MORNING SO AS	MORNING, SO AS	
TO LEAD THE	TO LEAD THE	
WHITES WITH	WHITES WITH	
THEIR	THEIR	
LEADER/LEE[?]	LEADER	
TO BELIEVE	TO BELIEVE	
THAT THE	THAT THE	
INDIANS HAD	INDIANS HA D	
ABANDONED	ABANDONED	
THE CONTEST	THE CONTEST;	
THAT	THAT	
AFTERWARDS	AFTERWARDS	
BATEMAN WENT	BATEMAN WENT	
WITH FLAG OF	WITH A FLAG OF	
TRUCE, AND	TRUCE, AND	
MADE THE	MADE THE	
TREATY WITH	TREATY WITH	
EMIGRANTS	THE EMIGRANTS	
AND THAT AT	AND THAT AT	
THIS TREATY IT	THIS TREATY IT	
WAS AGREED	WAS AGREED	
THAT THE	THAT THE	
EMIGRANTS	EMIGRANTS	
SHOULD GIVE	SHOULD GIVE	
PROPERTY	THE PROPERTY	
TO THE INDIANS,	TO THE INDIANS	
AND THAT	AND THAT THE	
LIVES OF THE	LIVES OF THE	
PEOPLE	PEOPLE	
SHOULD BE	SHOULSD BE	
SPARED < AND	SPARED AND	
THEY≥	THAT THEY	
	SHOULD BE	
CONDUCTED	CONDUCTED	
BACK TO CEDAR.	BACK TO CEDAR.	
←THAT THESE>	THAT THESE	
FACTS WERE	FACTS WERE	
MADE KNOWN	MADE KNOWN	

1580

RT	RS	BT	PS
	THE	THE	
	INDICTMENT,	INDICTMENT;	
	THAT LEE HAS	THAT LEE HAS	
	NOT	NOT PERMITT	
	COMMITTED	COMMITTED	
	ANY ACT WHICH	ANY ACT WHICH	
	SHOWS THAT	SHOWS THAT OF	
	GUILT THAT	GUILT; THAT	
	THERE NEVER	HE NEVER	
	WERE ANY	HEAR D ANY	
	ORDERS ISSUED,	ORDERS ISSUED,	
	SUCH AS	SUCH AS	
	K SMITH	KLINGENSMITH	
	HAS SWORN TO,	HAS SWORN TO,	
	THAT THE	THAT THE	
	KILLING OF THE	KILLING OF THE	
	EMIGRANTS WAS	EMIGRAN T S WAS	
	AN ACT OF	AN ACT OF	
	INDIAN	INDIAN	
	ATROCITY AND	A T TROCITY AND	
	NOT	NOT	
	CHARGEABLE TO	CHARGABLE TO	
	THE	THE	
	DEFENDANT[?]	DEFENDANT	
	NOR ANY	NO T R ANY	
	WHITE MAN OR	WHITE MAN OR	
	MEN. [space]	MEN. [space]	